

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

DO NOT CIRCULATE
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
PASCAGOULA LIBRARY

The Story of The Myricks

by

Allie Goodwin Myrick Bowden



Press of
THE J. W. BURKE COMPANY
Macon, Georgia
1952

Corrections and additions to be made
in "The Story of the Myricks".

p. 19: after John Gray should be (13)

p. 20: add source 13 - records in
Surry County, Virginia, courthouse

p. 88: Joan 7 should read John 7

p. 89: Cornell should read Cornell

p. 127: line omitted. After Martha
Thweatt should read "and had a daughter
Amy L. Goodwin. The will of John Thweatt
dated" (5 June 1758)

p. 181: Alexander Myrick: 1781
should read 1791, and the figure 60
should precede years old

pp. 138, 176 & 190: Part III
should read Part I

Jordan Myrick Bowden

For Reference

Not to be taken from this room

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

CONTENTS

MYRICK COAT-OF-ARMS AND CREST	vii
INTRODUCTION AND ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	viii
<i>Chapter</i>	<i>Page</i>
PART I	
I MYRICKS IN WALES	I
II EARLY MYRICK IMMIGRANTS TO AMERICA	11
III DEVELOPMENT OF VIRGINIA AND NORTH CAROLINA COUNTIES	16
IV OWEN MYRICK OF SURREY COUNTY, VIRGINIA	18
V FRANCIS 1 MYRICK	21
VI FRANCIS 2 MYRICK	26
PART II	
DOVEDALE MYRICKS	
VII FRANCIS 3 MYRICK	32
VIII JOHN 4 MYRICK	39
IX GOODWIN 5 MYRICK	51
X STITH PARHAM 6 MYRICK	58
XI JAMES DOWDELL 7 MYRICK	67
XII OTHER DESCENDANTS OF JOHN 4 MYRICK OF BALDWIN COUNTY, GEORGIA	79
XIII COLLATERAL LINES OF THE DOVEDALE MYRICKS	113
PART III	
OTHER DESCENDANTS OF FRANCIS 2 MYRICK, SON OF FRANCIS 1	
XIV JOHN 3 MYRICK OF BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA, AND WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA	131
XV MCSSES 3 MYRICK (FRANCIS 2, FRANCIS 1)	138
XVI OWEN 3 MYRICK (FRANCIS 2, FRANCIS 1)	159
XVII WILLIAM 3 MYRICK (FRANCIS 2, FRANCIS 1)	162
XVIII MATTHEW 3 MYRICK (FRANCIS 2, FRANCIS 1)	173
PART IV	
OTHER MYRICKS	
XIX MYRICKS OF SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA	176
XX MYRICKS OF HERTFORD COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA	190
XXI MYRICKS OF GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA	200
XXII MYRICKS OF BARNWELL COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA	209
NOTES ON SOME OTHER MYRICKS OF VIRGINIA, SOUTH CAROLINA, GEORGIA, KENTUCKY, AND INDIANA	
APPENDICES	
MYRICKS IN THE WAR OF 1812	218
ROLL OF "MYRICK VOLUNTEERS" FROM BALDWIN COUNTY, GEORGIA, WHO FOUGHT IN THE CIVIL WAR	223
WILLS	225
LAND RECORDS OF FRANCIS 2, FRANCIS 3, AND JOHN 4 MYRICK, 1739 - 1806	238
INDEX	247

"While every man is the architect of his name and fortune, yet a spotless record from generation to generation is a priceless heritage. There is both beauty and inspiration in heirlooms and ancestral portraits. A tree is known by its fruits and a crystal stream must flow from a crystal source."

Senator Benjamin Harvey Hill of Georgia — His Life, Speeches, and Writings — by Benjamin Harvey Hill, Jr. (The mother of Senator Hill was Sara Parham, the twin sister of Martha Parham who married Goodwin S. Myrick.)

MYRICK COAT-OF-ARMS AND CREST

Granted in 1212 AD; augmented by crest in the time of Henry V. Story given in Chapter 1.

a. Description (1) :

Sable on a chevron arg. between three brands erect raguly or inflamed ppr., a fleur de lys gules between two Cornish cloughs respecting each other, also ppr.

Crest: A tower arg. thereon upon a mount vert., a Cornish clough ppr. holding in the dexter claw a fleur de lys gule.

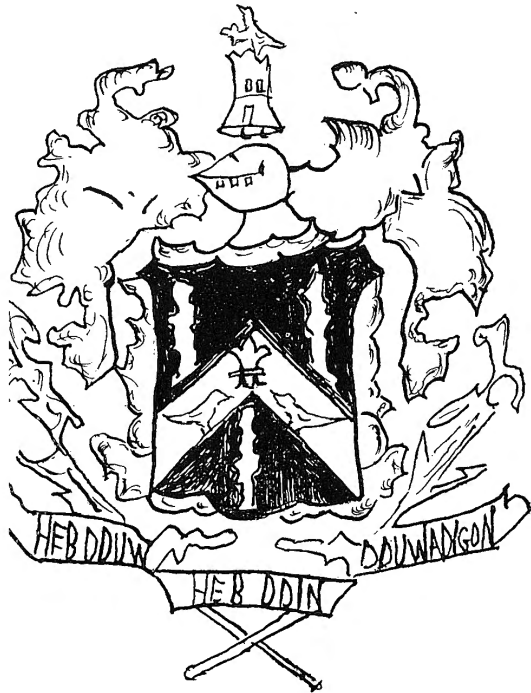
Motto: Heb Dduw, heb ddin, Dduw a digon.

(Without God, nothing; God and enough.)

b. Explanation:

1. Sable — black
2. arg. — silver or white
3. raguly — one irregularly above the other
4. or — gold
5. ppr. — perpendicular
6. respecting — facing
7. gules — red, represented in engravings by parallel vertical lines
8. vert — green

Cornish clough — a bird of the crow kind, very common in Cornwall; bluish black with red or orange colored beak and legs; confined to Cornish families until Barker who was garter King of Arms in the time of Henry VIII, granted it indiscriminately to applicants for arms — among others to Cardinal Woolsey, born in Suffolk, and so now borne by Christ Church, Oxford.



Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

INTRODUCTION AND ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This history was intended originally to be the story of only one branch of the Myrick family — the Dovedale Myricks. The plan was to trace this Myrick family from its beginning in Wales in the sixth century, until the time twelve centuries later, when one member of this family was living at Dovedale, Georgia.

Dovedale, named for his mother's family, was so called by James Dowdell Myrick and his wife, Thulia Kate Whitehurst Myrick, when they decided to live on this one of the Myrick plantations that had been left intact after the Civil War. It was a plantation of about a thousand acres, which had been bought in 1863 by Stith Parham Myrick, father of James, for \$19000 in Confederate treasury notes. It adjoined other lands of the Myricks owned by Stith Parham Myrick which had been granted to his grandfather, John Myrick, for his services in the Revolutionary War. In a divided form Dovedale is still in the possession of children and grandchildren of James Dowdell and Thulia Kate Myrick.

This Revolutionary soldier, John Myrick, prior to the research in connection with this history, was the earliest known ancestor of the Dovedale Myricks. It was known that he was born in 1751 but there was no further knowledge of his history prior to the Revolution. Published sources varied as to his birthplace. I began research in many localities in order to determine his ancestors authentically. This research led to the discovery of many John Myricks living in Virginia, the Carolinas, and Georgia during the period 1750 to 1835. I found so much interesting material that I decided to enlarge the study, and to include in the history many other Myricks of the South, with their genealogical records.

A primary factor in this decision was the discovery that Mrs. Sarah Myrick Parker (Mrs. R. B. Sr.), Enfield, North Carolina, had done an equal amount of research on the Myrick family in her effort to establish the line of Moses Myrick of Warren County, North Carolina. Mrs. Parker most generously allowed me to use her notes for checking data, made special trips to inspect or verify original records of early Myricks, and compiled and furnished complete data on the line of Moses

Myrick. It was through her too, that I obtained additional data from Miss Carrie Myrick, Miss Mona Anderson, Mrs. J. P. Elliott, Miss Mamie Gardner, and others. She also furnished the photograph of her father and mother, Mr. and Mrs. John Jesse Myrick.

I wish to acknowledge my great indebtedness to Mrs. Parker, and to the many others who have given invaluable assistance in assembling data for this history. I am indebted especially to Misses Mary and Blanche Myrick of Dobb's Ferry, New York and Orr's Island, Maine, who not only contributed the photograph of Bodorgan Hall, and their individual family line, but enlisted the interest of Judge Royall R. Watkins of Dallas, Texas.

Judge Watkins, in spite of ill health at the time, was indefatigable in obtaining through personal letters, data on all lines descended from Thomas Newsom Myrick — a complete record it is believed. It was through his interest and letters to Mrs. John Marshall of Newport News, Virginia, that a gift of the photograph of the oil painting of Thomas Newsom Myrick was obtained from Mrs. Sue Myrick Jones (Mrs. W. Brooke) of Richmond, Virginia.

A most valuable contribution was made when Mr. Henry George Redding, General Manager, Western Union Telegraph Company, Havana, Cuba, allowed me to see and use material from the autobiography of his father, Robert Jordan Redding, a direct descendant of John Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia. Mr. Redding also made it possible to obtain additional information from his sister, Mrs. Leila Redding Sawtell of Danville, Virginia, and from other sources.

Mr. John Parham Redding of Pensacola, Florida, and his sister, Mrs. Sealey of Cuthbert, Georgia, furnished material on another line of descendants of Lucy Myrick Jackson, daughter of John Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia.

Mrs. Blanch Green Lumpkin of Milledgeville, Georgia, collected data from many sources on the descendants of Elizabeth Myrick Green, daughter of John Myrick. Mrs. Alice Beasley Bidez of Auburn, Alabama, furnished the material for the Beasley line of John W. Myrick, and made it possible to obtain data from Mrs. J. H. Little of Tampa, Florida.

Dr. William Heard Kilpatrick of Columbia University, furnished in its entirety the chapter on the Myricks of Greene County, Georgia. Mrs. Mildred Myrick Smith (Mrs. J. F.) of Arlington, Virginia, gave me much of the material on the Myricks of Barnwell County, South Carolina.

The perfectly kept records in the Baldwin County, Georgia courthouse at Milledgeville, and the interested assistance of Miss Bertie Stembridge, Ordinary of Baldwin County, were of great help.

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, through its library in Washington, D. C., and the helpful suggestions of Mrs. George Tunnell, a member of the DAR Staff at National Headquarters and Past Regent of the Nancy Hart Chapter, DAR, furnished much information that would never have been obtained otherwise.

I wish also to acknowledge my indebtedness for the material obtained from the printed sources listed at the end of various chapters; especially for the information quoted directly and indirectly on the Welsh descendants of Myrick ap Llewellyn, from Mr. George Byron Merrick's *Genealogy of the Merrick — Mirick—Myrick Family of Massachusetts*.

And finally, there has been the interest, inspiration, and help from all members of my individual family: Lillas, who guards so carefully many of the original records of the Dovedale Myricks; Susan, who had the photographs made from the original family paintings; Tippie; Jim's Lena; Katie; Fullie's Chan; Edwin; who helped whenever and wherever they could.

Readers who find errors among the detailed data, or who can give additional authentic material on incompleting lines, are asked to send such information to the author for future corrections and addenda.

ALLIE GOODWIN MYRICK BOWDEN
3219 Gunston Road,
Alexandria, Virginia

x

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

PART I

CHAPTER I

MYRICKS IN WALES

The Myricks, spelled variously as Myrick, Meyrick, Merrick, Mirick, Meuric, Myrack, had their origin in Anglesey County, Wales, with Cadmus, King of all Wales, in the latter part of the sixth century (1). Cadmus now lies buried in the little church at Bodorgan in Anglesey. Future Myrick pilgrims to Bodorgan may read the inscription on the stone lid of his coffin which is fastened to the wall of the church:

"Catamus Rex, sapientissimus opinatissimus omnium Regum."
(King Cadmus, wisest and best of all Kings.)

Cadmus had his palace at Aberffaw and is supposed to have been buried at Barney after he had fallen in battle. King Cadwallader, his grandson and founder of the little church at Bodorgan, had the king reburied at Bodorgan (1).

My sister Susan and I, two members of the Dovedale Myricks, and my husband, went to Bodorgan in the summer of 1948 to see the ancestral home of the Myricks. Besides the little church, the other place of interest is Bodorgan Hall which has been the ancestral residence, continuously occupied by the Myrick family for well over a thousand years. Anglesey Isle is not too well equipped with hotels so we stopped at Llandudno, a trim seacoast town in North Wales where the British come for a spot of sun and sea bathing during the chill misty summers. Next morning our car took us along entrancing Conway Bay, then past Conway Castle, one of the best examples of the score or so of castles built by the brave and stalwart Welsh in their long and futile attempt to stop the British conquerors; then through Llanfairfechen and other towns with equally unpronounceable names. The mountains rose starkly from the sea, black, barren, precipitous, yet provided footing and grazing for flock after flock of sheep separated by walls of piled black stones. Mists about the black mountain peaks and the cold clear streams that rushed through the narrow passes gave us the feeling of foreboding unreality.

(1)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

The car turned into a road which the driver said was Roman, crossed Menai Straits by a beautiful but perilous looking suspension bridge, and we were on Anglesey Isle, the home of our ancestors. We followed the route to Holyhead, through Llang-i, Llangaro, Llanerchymedd, Llangellan, and our map showed scores of other towns with names beginning double L, meaning that the town had taken its name from a church or parish and denoted a God-worshipping community.

Hills had replaced the mountains and farms and flocks filled the countryside. Most of the houses were built of dark slate topped by a gray thatched roof and looked drab and lifeless. Everywhere black slate walls divided the small holdings. Far in the rear loomed the dark mountains of Wales. There was hardness and fierceness in the landscape that seemed to speak of the spirit and strength of those Welshmen of old; and already we felt closer to an understanding of our Myrick family with its large number of pioneer preachers and teachers and farmers. Those God-fearing men who had battled the stony lands and wild winds of Wales must have thought America a paradise for planting.

Turning south, we soon reached Bodorgan village, some six or eight houses in all, and found the Myrick Arms, a tiny tavern built of the inevitable slate. It was only by the aid of our Welsh driver, who understood the ways of these people, that we finally succeeded in arousing the house and asking the innkeeper for directions to the Myrick home, explaining that we were Myricks from America. The name Myrick worked magic; the innkeeper with all deference and cooperation:

"O Oh!", he said, "You want Bodorgan Hall (he made it sound like Bodorgan Ho). But Sir George and Lady Mary have not come down yet from London. I think they are to come next week. And the Hall is not open for visitors on Saturday if you could ride over and see the grounds."

After getting a promise from the landlady that she would give us lunch, and securing lengthy directions from the landlord, we started for Bodorgan Hall. There was a short stretch of the same stony landscape and then we began a winding way through rough woodlands comparable in beauty to those recently seen at the estate surrounding Blenheim Castle. We began to have

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

3

a different feeling about those ancestors of ours and the awe and strangeness of a foreign land was gone. On all sides, as far as we could see, were woods like those at home — native oaks and pines — and great clumps of rhododendron bordered the road showing a careful planting to supplement the natural growth. Several times the car almost ran over young rabbits before they could scurry into the safety of the shrubbery. It was no longer a country road; it was an approach through the pleasure grounds of a personage.

Then came the gate and adjoining lodge and a rangy gatekeeper wearing hunting boots and a bright woolen pullover. "Indeed Sir George and Lady Mary have not come down," he informed us, "but you may go in and see the grounds, and perhaps the caretaker might show you the Hall though it is not open today to ordinary visitors."

He was right. Indeed the caretaker did not consider us ordinary visitors. She showed us through every part of the Hall and gardens, let us take pictures, and smiled in agreement as we revelled in the beauty and interest of the old place.

The massive, two-storied building of light gray stone had scores of rooms in which most of the beautiful old furniture and paintings were swathed in coverings due to the absence of Sir George Meyrick and Lady Mary. The caretaker became so interested in our visit she removed many of the coverings and would have removed all had we not protested. The oldest part of the Hall is the tower, now some thousand years old, and its ponderous, time-worn stones look as if they could withstand a siege of the present. More modern additions, and by modern is meant only two to three hundred years old, extend around and beyond the tower to produce an over all effect of proportion and beauty in the castle-like home overlooking blue Caernarvon Bay.

The beauty of the house and its furnishings, the expanse and loveliness of the estate with its gardens and game preserves, all gave us pleasure, but of far more interest to us was the history of the Myrick family here preserved in many forms. On the wall facing the entrance to the Great Hall of the house hung the Meyrick coat-of-arms, and below it hung the two-handed sword used by Llewellyn, father of the first of the Meyricks to bear the surname Meyrick, when he fought for Henry VII at the bat-

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

4

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

tle of Bosworth in 1485. In another room was his saddle, still in good condition, and the caretaker told us of his salt cellar which is kept in the vault when the family is absent. Family portraits hung in many rooms, a few by noted artists, and we were intrigued by the familiarity of many of the names attached to them.

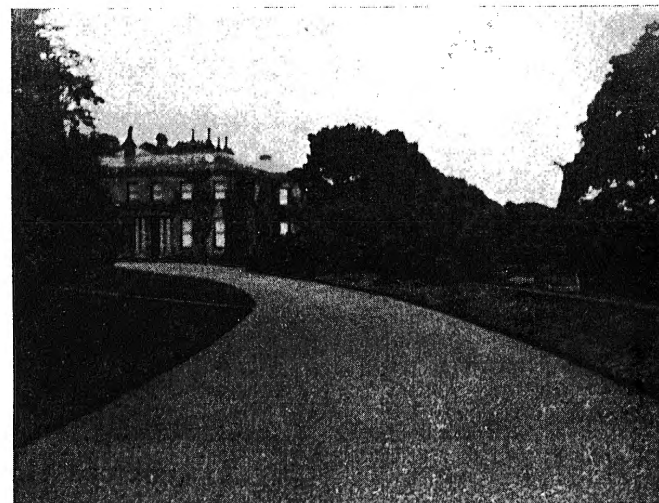
The present holder of the title and estate, Sir George Meyrick has children and grandchildren, so Bodorgan may remain in Myrick hands for another thousand years or so. Eldest son to eldest son, following the law of primogeniture, Sir George and his predecessors have held the Meyrick estate in Wales. The younger sons and the sons of younger sons were the Myricks who came to America.

WELSH BEGINNINGS

One has only to travel through Wales, see the dark ruggedness of its mountains and valleys, and sense the dourness and fascination of the land to appreciate its history; a history of constant and unsuccessful resistance against invaders of their homeland. Alone and unaided the Welsh fought the Romans, Saxons, Normans, and then the British, until well into the 13th century. It was in this period of constant warfare that most of its many castles were built, either for defense or conquest, so that now it is properly called a "Land of Castles."

Its weakness was that it was a land of tribes and clans with little national feeling, and Edward I and succeeding rulers of England played clan against clan to accomplish their conquest. There were three main territorial divisions: Gwynedd or North Wales, with its capital at Aberffaw on Anglesey Isle; Powys, or Central Wales; and Deheubarth, or South Wales. Gwynedd seems to have been the only division to develop any real feeling of unity.

Cadmus, or Cadvan, who was King of Gwynedd in the late 6th century, with his palace at Aberffaw, is the earliest known ancestor of the Myricks. He was killed at Bangor Iscoed and is the one now buried in the little Bodorgan church. Since his time Bodorgan has been the family seat and sanctuary of the Myricks.



BODORGAN HALL, ANGLESEY COUNTY, WALES
(Ancestral Home of the Myrick Family)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

5

Detailed genealogy of the family may be found in BURKE, the lienage authority of Great Britain. (1) It traces the descent from Cadmus to the present Sir George, and from it also we learn of the joining of the ruling families of Gwynedd and Powys, and the origin of the present Myrick coat-of-arms. Eva, descended from Kings Cadmus and Cadwalader of Gwynedd, married Einion Sais, a descendant of Cydafaël of Powys, and it was to this Cydafaël that Llewellyn the Great, then King of all Wales, granted the coat-of-arms. Later, Henry V granted an additional crest to Einion Sais, and in that form the coat-of-arms has continued to the present.

Cydafaël was the Welsh Paul Revere. When the country was threatened in 1212 by an English invasion, he seized a firebrand and holding it aloft ran from mountain to mountain summoning the people to arms. These "Minute Men," thus aroused, assembled and repulsed the invaders; and it was for this service that Cydafaël was granted the coat-of-arms by Llewellyn. This heroic act must have taken some time to accomplish for the coat-of-arms has three firebrands on it. Cydafaël later became Judge of Powys or regent under the Prince of Central Wales, and held his court in Castle Dinas Bran; and it is this castle that appears in the crest of the coat-of-arms. The ruins of this castle may still be seen in Wales.

Einion Sais was himself pure Celtic but acquired the name Sais the Saxon because he spent so much time in England, and it was for his fighting in the wars of Henry V that his coat-of-arms was augmented by a crest. The grandson of Einion Sais and Eva was Llewellyn ap Heylin, i.e., son of Heylin. At the battle of Bosworth, in 1485, Llewellyn fought on the side of Henry VII. It is his saddle, sword and salt cellar that are preserved at Bodorgan, and it was his son, Meyrick ap Llewellyn, who gave the name to the Myrick family. The word Meyrick means guardian and Llewellyn took it because he was Captain of the Guard at the coronation of Henry VIII on April 25, 1509. Surnames were not used in Wales until Henry VIII ordered that the name of every man living at that time would be borne by his descendants.

In England and Wales the name has continued to be spelled Meyrick, but in America it has gone through many variations.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

6

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

In general, the New England branch spells it Merrick and the Southern branch Myrick, but these spellings are also subject to variations. The Southern branch seems to have come from Owen Myrick and his relatives who were spelling it Mirick in 1674 (2). In the records of Surry County, Virginia, the same Owen Mirick's name is spelled Merick, Mirick, Meurick, Myrick (3). The last spelling, *Myrick*, appeared in 1702 (3) and was the one that lasted; for after that date it was the one generally adopted (with an occasional Myrack) by the Virginia branch families from whom most of the Southern Myricks have sprung, and the branch with which this history is concerned. So far as is known there are three authentic signatures of Shakespeare, and each is spelled differently, so the clerks of America should be excused for some variations in their spelling.

Regardless of the spelling, the Myricks of America are all descended from Meyrick ap Llewellyn who married Margaret, daughter of Rowland, rector of Aberffaw in Wales. Burke gives the lineage of only two of their sons: Richard the eldest, and Rowland the second son (1), but Merrick in his *Genealogy of the Merrick, Mirick, Myrick Family of Massachusetts*, states (4) that he had seven sons and three daughters:

Richard, eldest son, direct ancestor of the present Sir George Meyrick of Bodorgan.

Rowland, second son, first Protestant Bishop of Wales, ancestor of the Meyricks of Goodrich and Bush.

William, third son, died unmarried.

Owen, fourth son, died unmarried.

John, fifth son, rector of Llandached, Wales.

Edmund, sixth son, archdeacon of Bangor, Wales, no record of his descendants found, family extinct in 18th century (4).

Reynault, seventh son, rector of Llanllechid, Wales, no record of his descendants.

Daughters: Alice, Sionedd, Agnes.

It is interesting to note that of the five sons of whom there is knowledge, four were churchmen: a bishop, an archdeacon, and two rectors; signifying, no doubt, there was meaning to the Meyrick coat-of-arms' motto, "Heb Dduw, Heb Ddin, Dduw

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

7

A'Digon," literally, "Without God, Without Anything, God And Enough."

Meyrick ap Llewellyn's will is dated 30 November 1538 (4), and he is supposed to have died the same year. It is almost impossible to trace accurately his descendants through four hundred years, but much has been done and more is possible through careful research in Welsh records.

As stated above there were three sons of Meyrick known to have had descendants: Richard, Rowland and John. The line of Richard runs (1):

Richard, eldest son of Meyrick ap Llewellyn, succeeded by his eldest son,

Richard, succeeded by his eldest son,

Richard, High Sheriff of Anglesey County, 1641, succeeded by his eldest son,

Richard, High Sheriff, Anglesey County, 1647-1648, succeeded by his eldest surviving son,

William, High Sheriff, Anglesey County, 1675, succeeded by his eldest surviving son,

Owen, High Sheriff, Anglesey County, 1706, and member of Parliament, 1715-1721, succeeded by his eldest son,

Owen, born 1705, member of Parliament from Anglesey County, 1761-1768, succeeded by his eldest son,

Owen Putland Meyrick, married Clara. From him descended the present Sir George Meyrick of Bodorgan, through the female line from Clara, eldest granddaughter and heiress of Owen Putland Meyrick (Meyrick — Tapps — Gervis).

The line of Rowland, second son of Meyrick ap Llewellyn, is also traced by BURKE (1). He was the first Protestant Bishop of Bangor and was buried in Bangor Castle. He married Catherine, daughter of Owen Barrett of Gellyswick County, Pembroke. Their second son, born 1559, was Sir Francis Meyrick, Knight, of Monkton. Sir John Meyrick, Knight, of Monkton, was the son of Sir Francis Knight, and became Sergeant-major General of the Parliament Army commanded by the Earl of Essex. He was a member of the Long Parliament for Newcastle-under-Lyne. He married first: Alice, daughter of Sir Ed-

ward Fitton, first baronet of Gawsworth; and second: Jane, widow of Sir Peter Wyche, and daughter of William Meredith of Wrexham.

From Rowland are descended the Meyricks of Goodrich and Bush and, perhaps, through younger sons, the Myricks of southern United States. The name Francis Myrick, found in Rowland's line and among the early Virginia Myricks, would indicate this though there are no established lines to prove this. And they may be descended instead from John, the third son.

John, the third son of Meyrick ap Llewellyn, is not included in BURKE, but Mr. Merrick in his genealogy (5) gives much information concerning him. He was rector of Llanllechyd and is probably the rector quoted by Dorothy Sayers at the head of one of the chapters of her superb detective story *The Nine Tailors*, the quote being an excerpt from *Instructions for Parish Priests*, by John Myrc, 15th century. For the information of those who are not readers of detective tales, these priestly instructions covered the old art of bell ringing.

Mr. Merrick, quoting from Lewis Doon's *Visitation to Pembrokeshire* (Morfil Parish, 13 October, 1951), and from other sources, gives the following information (6):

John, son of Myrick ap Llewellyn, was born about 1513 and is thought to have served in the navy before he entered the ministry. He was rector of Llanllechyd, near Bangor, Wales. He married Sage Griffith, daughter of James Griffith. The fact that the gate keeper of Bodorgan Hall, at the time of our visit, was named Griffith may not have been a coincidence only. There is a will, too, of a Griffith Meyrick of Loudon County, Virginia, in 1771 (7).

John and his wife Sage had three recorded children: William, Owen, and Maud. We have no record of Owen's descendants but there is information of William who was born about 1546, perhaps at Llanlleschydd, and became a minister. When his uncle, Rowland Meyrick, Bishop of Bangor, 1559-1563, died, William was transferred to Morfil in Pembrokeshire, where he became rector of St. David's. Morfil is on St. Bride's Bay in southwest Wales. The name means whale and the inhabitants of the little fishing village depended upon fishing for their subsistence. "Many bold and able seamen were descendants of west coast Merricks" (6).

Reverend William Meyrick married twice and had four children: John, Owen, Robert, and Janet. It is highly probable, though further study of Welsh records is needed to establish the fact, that the American Meyricks are descendants of one of these brothers. The names John, William, and Owen occur for generation after generation among American Myricks.

We have no facts concerning the descendants of Owen and Robert, but we do know that John married Dorothy Bishop and had two children — Thomas and Jan, both born before 13 October, 1591 (6). Mr. Merrick believes that the New England Merricks are descendants of this John, but his facts do not substantiate his belief and it seems highly probable that the John Meyrick above (son of William, son of John, son of Meyrick ap Llewellyn) was the John Merrick of Virginia who was a member of the Virginia Company in 1624. The Virginia Company at that time was headed by Thomas Smith of London, and it owned some one hundred thousand acres of land along the Chickahominy River in Virginia. This holding, then called Smith's Hundreds, was in what is now Charles City County. Thomas Smith's will, dated 1624, left a legacy to Sir John Merrick among others in a long list, "all members of the Virginia Company and lived in Virginia" (8).

It is also highly probable then that the Thomas Merrick of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1643 (9), was the son of this John Merrick (8).

Thus we find from the first records of Myricks in Virginia that they are without doubt descendants of Meyrick ap Llewellyn, and most probably in the direct line indicated in preceding paragraphs.

SOURCES

WELSH BEGINNINGS

1. Burke — Peerage, Baronetey, and Knightage, London. Burke's Peerage Limited, Publishers. Edition of 1887 p. 946; Edition of 1949 (99th) pp. 1373 and 1374.
2. Boddie — Colonial Surry — Dietz Press Incorporated, Richmond, Virginia, 1948, p. 186.
3. Ibid., pp. 189, 193, 196, 200, 203, 208.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

10

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

4. George Byron Merrick — Genealogy of the Merrick — Myrick — Myrick Family of Massachusetts. Tracy Gibbs Company, Madison, Wisconsin, 1902 (referred to hereinafter as Merrick), Introduction p. 3.
5. Ibid., pp. 94 and 95, and Introduction p. 7ff.
6. Ibid., Introduction p. 7.
7. Abstracts of Wills, Inventories, and Administration Accounts of Loudon County, Virginia, 1757-1800, compiled by J. Estelle Stewart King, 1940, Daughters of the American Revolution Library, Washington, D. C.
8. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 22 pp. 270 and 271.
9. Nugent — Cavaliers and Pioneers — Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1800. Dietz Printing Company Richmond, Virginia, Vol. 1 p. 30 (referred to hereinafter as Nugent).

CHAPTER II

EARLY MYRICK IMMIGRANTS TO AMERICA

The Dovedale Myricks are descended from one of the early Myrick immigrants to America, and most probably from the John Merrick of the Virginia Company in 1624 who has been discussed before. Until this fact is established authentically it is interesting to list the Myricks who are known to have been in America prior to 1700. Records show that there were early Myrick settlers in Virginia, New England, the Barbadoes, and the Carolinas.

VIRGINIA

The earliest Myrick so far found on record anywhere in America is Sir John Merrick of Virginia, who was a member of the Virginia Company in London and lived in Virginia in 1624 (1). No doubt he was influential in bringing over other Myricks though this fact is not established. In 1634 a certain George Keith was given a grant of eight hundred and fifty acres, of which seven hundred and fifty acres were in payment of the transportation of fourteen persons, among them one Henry Merrick who came to Charles City County, Virginia (2). In order to encourage immigration the British Crown granted land in Virginia to an individual, and then so many additional acres for each person whose transportation was paid for by him. The ancestors of many families arrived in America by means of these so-called headrights.

Other headrights in Virginia were (1): Thomas Merrick in Isle of Wight County in 1643 (3) who is thought to have been the son of Sir John Merrick (discussed before) and the father of Owen Myrick of Lawnes Creek, Surry County, 1698-1704 (8). Nugent reads: "To Robert Lawrence 150 acres, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, September 28, 1643, near mouth of the Lawnes Creek adjoining James Slocker, George Hardie, and Thomas Gyer. Transportation of three persons: *Thomas Merrick*, William Penny, and John Pond" (3).

(2) William Merrick (5) on the Rappahanock River in 1654.

(11)

(3) Howell Merrick (6) in Accomack (now Northampton County) sometime in the 1650's.

(4) Danll Merrick (7) in New Kent County, Virginia, in 1661, and somewhere in North Carolina in 1663.

The title of the book which lists these early Myricks is interesting in itself: *A Calendar of Land Grants, 1623-1800, Cavaliers and Pioneers*, by Nugent.

Until the name of Owen Mirick appears on a list of tithables in Lawnes Creek Parish, Surrey County, Virginia, in 1674 (4), little or nothing is known of the activities or what happened to these early Myrick immigrants to Virginia. This was the Owen Mirick with so many different spellings of his name — Mirick, Mierick, Meuric, Myrick — and by 1674 he had his family well established. His various activities are recorded in Surry County official papers (8) and an account of him follows later in this manuscript.

NEW ENGLAND

Four brothers, William, James, John and Thomas Merrick landed at Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1636, from the good ship James (9). Mr. Merrick's excellent book on the Massachusetts Myricks (Merricks) traces the descendants of these four brothers: William, born 1603; James, born 1612; John, born 1614; Thomas, born 1620. Those interested in the New England line should read this excellent account of the descendants of these brothers.

Except for a common Welsh ancestor there seems to be no direct connection between the Merricks of New England and the Dovedale Myricks. However, some of the early Myrick settlers of North Carolina probably came from New England.

NORTH CAROLINA

Many of the early settlers of North Carolina came from New England, the Leeward and Barbadoes Islands, and, later, from Virginia; and among these early settlers were Myricks.

Colonial records of North Carolina (10) show that in 1663 the Lords Proprietors had appointed Sir John Yeamans of Bar-

badoes (previously of Bristol, England) Lieutenant General and Governor of the Province of Carolina. In a letter which the Proprietors wrote to him on 11 January 1664, they offered him inducements for obtaining settlers for the Province from New England; granted to Sir John, or his assignees, 6000 acres of land, and said further, "we grant to your friend, Captain William Merricke, or his assignees, 1500 acres of land, English measure, in the Province of Carolina to southward and westward of Cape Romania." In another letter to Major William Yeamans of Barbadoes (son of Sir John), they offered special inducements to, "every one of the adventurers of the Island of Barbadoes and their associates of England, New England, the Leeward Islands, and Barbadoes," to settle in the counties of Clarendine, Albemarle, and a county unnamed to be south and west of Cape Romania.

Further records (11) contain, "agreements made in 1665 between Edward, Earl of Clarendon — and others — Lords Proprietors of the Province of Carolina, of the one part, and Major William Yeamans . . . for, and on behalf of . . . Thomas Merrick, John Merrick . . . (among others)." Since Major Yeamans was in Barbadoes, these two Merricks must have adventured first to that Island, and then gone on to Carolina; or, it is possible, they may have been assignees of Captain William Merrick to whom the 1500 acres were granted.

Records of Barbadoes include a John Merrick who may have been the same John mentioned in the quoted agreement. Hotten (12) gives, "an extract from ye register of Christ Church (Barbadoes) of ye christenings within ye said parish from March ye 25:78 to 29th day Fb. 79 . . . John ye son of John and Sussanna Merrick was bap. ye 16th."

About 800 persons landed at Cape Fear 29 May, 1664. They were prosperous, contented and happy (13). Governor Yeamans is said to have ruled them with the affection of a father rather than with the authority of a governor. "They carried on a prosperous lumber business with the Barbadoes" (14).

It is assumed then that those who kept the spelling Merrick are descendants of these early Merricks of Barbadoes and New England, and that the Miricks and Myricks came from Virginia. There were so few good harbors in North Carolina that most

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

14

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

of the early settlers came either through Virginia or directly from that colony. Those Myricks who moved from Virginia to the Carolinas to Georgia are the ones who chiefly concern the Dovedale Myricks.

The majority of early American immigrants were adventurers, filled with wanderer's itch and a decided belief that beyond the fields were greener, and life more pleasant; and often the residents of one colony owned land in another. Boddie states, "the early trend of migration from Isle of Wight County, Virginia, was south to Carolina. An examination of deeds in the county from 1725 to the Revolution, shows that a large number of the absentee signers were residents of Carolina" (15). This fact would apply as well to most of the counties in Virginia that bordered Carolina.

The migration was not confined to that of colony from colony. Pride of locality and the desire for public office being the same then as now, as counties increased in population parts split away to form new counties, so that a man's property might lie in a new county, or possibly in several counties. Such constant changes present some knotty problems for the researcher, and a study of the growth of counties is essential in order to search intelligently for records of any of the colonial families. Since the earliest records of the Dovedale Myrick family are found in Virginia and North Carolina, some knowledge of county changes in these two states is almost necessary.

SOURCES

EARLY IMMIGRANTS

1. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 22, pp. 270 and 271.
2. Nugent — Vol. 1, p. 30.
3. Ibid., p. 146.
4. Boddie — Colonial Surry — p. 186.
5. Nugent — p. 293.
6. Ibid., p. 290.
7. Ibid., pp. 393, 426, 479.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

15

8. Boddie — Colonial Surry — pp. 186, 189, 193, 196, 201, 204, 208.
9. Merrick — p. 13.
10. The Colonial Records of North Carolina, collected and edited by William L. Sanders, Secretary of State, Raleigh, North Carolina, 1886, Vol. 1 (1662-1712) p. 94ff.
11. Ibid., pp. 75 and 76.
12. Hotten — List of Immigrants to America, 1600-1700, pp. 493 and 481.
13. Hawks — History of North Carolina, Vol. 11 p. 38; E. J. Hale & Son, 1857, Fayetteville, N. C.
14. Ibid., p. 181.
15. Boddie — 17th Century Isle of Wight County, Virginia, p. 306; Chicago Law Printing Co., Chicago, 1938.
16. Land Patents of Virginia, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Vol. II p. 176.

CHAPTER III

DEVELOPMENT OF VIRGINIA AND
NORTH CAROLINA COUNTIES

Virginia had no territorial divisions until 1634 when the colony was divided into eight shires:

(1) JAMES CITY: A part of this shire is now James City County and Williamsburg is located in it. In 1652 Surry County was formed from part of this shire, and then in 1754 Sussex County was made from Surry. Portions of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties were joined to form Brunswick County (this county lies along the North Carolina line) in 1720. It was known that Myricks had lived in Brunswick County so a search of the records of all of the above named counties was necessary in order to establish the line.

(2) HENRICO SHIRE.

(3) CHARLES CITY SHIRE.

(4) ELIZABETH CITY SHIRE: This shire disappeared when it was split into Upper and Lower Norfolk Counties in 1637.

(5) WARWICK RIVER SHIRE: It later became Warwick County.

(6) WARROSQUOAKE SHIRE: In 1637 its name was changed (and who could blame them?) to Isle of Wight County. Parts of this county formed Brunswick County in 1720, and Southampton County in 1748. Many Myricks lived in these two new counties.

(7) CHARLES RIVER SHIRE: It became York County in 1643, and later furnished land for three additional counties: New Kent in 1654, and Lancaster and Gloucester at later dates.

(8) ACCOMAC SHIRE: Became Northampton County in 1643. The present Accomac County was formed from part of Northampton.

Earlier written accounts of the Dovedale Myricks (George B. Smith, Chandler, Cook, Northern — see bibliography) have

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

17

stated variously that they came from Brunswick, Sussex, Surry, York and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia. A thorough search of records of all of these counties establishes authentically that the Dovedale Myricks are descendants of one Francis Myrick, who was born about 1675 and received a land grant of 125 acres in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1722. This land lay in what later became Brunswick County (16).

The descendants of this Francis Myrick owned land in North Carolina, as well as in Virginia, and many of them lived in both colonies. A brief history of the North Carolina counties involved is thus of interest, and necessary for an understanding of the numerous records of the family that have been found.

NORTH CAROLINA COUNTIES

(1) ALBEMARLE COUNTY: This county included a large portion of the Atlantic Coastal region of North Carolina, with Newbern as its main port. A few early Myricks undoubtedly came through Albemarle County first, though the majority of early North Carolina settlers came via the overland route through Virginia, due to the poor harbors in North Carolina.

(2) CHOWAN COUNTY: Formed from Albemarle in 1670.

(3) BERTIE COUNTY: Formed from Chowan in 1722.

(4) EDGECOMBE COUNTY AND NORTHAMPTON COUNTY: Formed from Bertie in 1741.

(5) GRANVILLE COUNTY: Formed from Edgecombe in 1746.

(6) HALIFAX COUNTY: Formed from Edgecombe in 1758.

(7) BUTE COUNTY: Formed from Granville in 1764, and it disappeared as a county when it was split into FRANKLIN and WARREN COUNTIES in 1779.

CHAPTER IV

OWEN MYRICK OF SURRY COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Authentic records show that the Dovedale Myricks are descended from Francis Myrick of Isle of Wight and Brunswick Counties, Virginia, and all before him in the direct line is surmise; but it is surmise based on a high degree of probability, and is certainly of interest. While authentic accounts must begin with Francis, a history of the Myricks should not be written without reference to Owen Myrick of Surry County, Virginia, who was probably the father of Francis Myrick.

Owen Myrick (Mierick, Meuric, Mirack, Myrick) was born prior to 1658, and probably much earlier, since he appears on the tithable lists of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, Virginia, as over 16 years old in 1674 (1). His father, most probably, was Thomas Merrick, a "headrighter" who, in 1643, came to Lawnes Creek, Isle of Wight County, Virginia (2). On the tithable lists for Surry County, in 1694 and again in 1698, Thomas Mirick is listed as being in the household of Owen Myrick (3). This Thomas must have been Owen's father since no other record of a Thomas Mirick is found for a hundred years.

The known facts about Owen Myrick are interesting in themselves, aside from the fact that with him we find the first spelling of the name *Myrick*. His name appears on the tithable lists of Surry County, Virginia, with various spellings (4):

1674	list spelled	Merick
1678	" "	Mirick
1683	" "	Mirick
1688	" "	Mirick
1702	" "	Myrick

The 1694 and 1698 lists show Thomas Mirick as a member of Owen's household, but the 1702 list does not contain his name and the presumption is that he had died in the interim. The 1702 list shows Owen Myrick Junior as over sixteen years old.

Although he was on the tax lists, Owen Myrick was probably not a large land owner for he was one of Bacon's followers, the

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

1

majority of whom were small farmers, in the rebellion against Governor Berkeley and the political rulers then in power in Virginia. It will be recalled that the English Navigation Acts restricted tobacco shipments to English vessels and caused the price of tobacco to fall, and caused the ruin of many of the small farmers. This economic factor, coupled with high taxation for border defense against Indians, and irritation against a political group too long in power, led to a popular and somewhat socialistic open rebellion led by Nathaniel Bacon. The rebels gained control of most of Virginia, expelled Berkeley and burned Jamestown, then the capital of the colony. Bacon's untimely death, in 1677, led to the collapse of the rebellion; Berkeley returned to power, and a number of the rebels were tried and a few of them executed.

During the rebellion Bacon's men seized Arthur Allen's House (now known as Bacon's Castle and one of Virginia's show places), and establish their headquarters there. They also took over, probably for other headquarters, the homes of Robert Cauldfield, Francis Mason, and John Solway (this last now known as the Warren House). After Berkeley was restored to power, these four men brought suit against various individuals who were with Bacon, among them Owen Mierick who was acquitted (5).

It was while he was awaiting trial as one of Bacon's Rebels that Owen named "my wife, Joan Mirick, as lawful attorney for me and in my name to act in matter of cause . . .," 3 September 1677 (6). Evidently his wife Joan died soon thereafter and he remarried, for on 5 July, 1679 he names, "my wife Mary as his attorney (7). In 1681 he named as his attorney, Elias Osborne (8) and again in 1683 he named "my wife Mary" as attorney (9). She was Mary Gray, daughter of John Gray.

The militia lists of Surry County in 1687 (10), carry Owen Myrick as "among a list of those qualified, in either estate or person, to find and maintain a man or horse, or go themselves when occasion shall require." After his experience in Bacon's Rebellion, it is probable that he went himself as the occasion required.

In 1704 Owen Myrick is on the quit rent rolls of Surry County (11), and on 19 November, 1718, Owen Myrick of the

parish of Southwark, County of Surry, sold 150 acres of land in Surry County to John Simmons — land first granted to Robert House in 1666. Signed: Owen O. Mirick. Witnesses: Thomas Eldridge, Thos. Allen, Wm. Gray, Jr., Robert Ruffin (12).

This is the last reference found of Owen Mirick of Surry County, although there are many found in Isle of Wight County. It is thought that the Isle of Wight County records refer to his son, Owen Myrick, Junior, the ancestor of the Southampton County, Virginia, Myricks. Accounts of Owen Junior are given under the Southampton County, Virginia Myricks in Chapter XX.

SOURCES

OWEN MYRICK

1. Boddie — Colonial Surry — p. 186.
2. Nugent, p. 146.
3. Boddie — Colonial Surry — pp. 201 and 204.
4. Ibid., pp. 186, 189, 193, 196, 201, 204, 208.
5. Ibid., pp. 127, 130, 131, 138, 144.
6. Surry County, Virginia, Deeds, Wills, and Orders, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia, p. 218, No. 143.
7. Ibid., p. 385, No. 248.
8. Ibid., p. 438, No. 283.
9. Ibid., No. 79.
10. William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. 2, p. 81.
11. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 29, p. 23.
12. Surry County, Virginia, Wills and Deeds, 1715-1730, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia, pt. I, p. 224.

CHAPTER V

FRANCIS 1 MYRICK

The American portion of the saga of the Dovedale Myricks, from Bodorgan, Wales, to Dovedale, Baldwin County, Georgia, begins authentically with Francis 1 Myrick of Virginia who was born about 1675 and received a land grant of 250 acres in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1722 (1). An abstract of this land grant patent reads: "to Francis Myrack for services performed toward making the new settlement for the Saponis Indians at Christianna pursuant to a treaty with that nation . . . on the south side of the Meherrin River, Isle of Wight County . . . beginning at a red oak near Joseph Turner's . . . part of land on which said Indians lately dwelt and which they have surrendered to us for a like quantity of land which we have assigned them at Christianna." Signed: 4 February, 1722, by Hugh Drysdale, Lieutenant Governor.

A similar grant (same wording) had been given to Owen Mirak of 180 acres on the north side of the Meherrin River, Isle of Wight County, in 1717 (2). It seems probable that Francis 1 and Owen were brothers, and that both were sons of Owen Mirick of Surry County, Virginia. Richard Mirack who received a 67 acre grant on the south side of the Meherrin River, Isle of Wight County, in 1724 (3), may have been another brother or, perhaps, a son of Francis 1 or of Owen Junior.

This 250 acre grant to Francis 1 Mirack in Isle of Wight County, fell into Brunswick County, Virginia, when it was formed from Isle of Wight County. On 1 April 1730, Francis 1 sold to Joseph Parks "125 acres, being one half of a part of land granted to said Francis Myrick, 22 February 1722" (4). This deed was witnessed by Francis Myrick, Rebecca Myrick, and John Myrick. These witnesses were Francis 2 Myrick, son of Francis 1, and his wife, Rebecca, and many records indicate that John also was a son of Francis 1.

Evidently Francis 1 for some years continued to make his home in Isle of Wight County where he was liked and respected by his neighbors. In 1724 (5), together with Joseph Turner

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

22

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

(see land grant above) and Joseph Parker, he appraised the estate of Ennis Walter, deceased. He continued to increase his land holdings in Virginia, receiving another grant in 1733 of 295 acres in Isle of Wight County, south of the Meherrin River and adjoining his other land (6).

Francis 1 Myrick died about 1740. No will has been found but the fact that his son, Francis 2, in 1739 is spoken of as "Francis Junior" (8), and in 1740 as "Francis Senior" (9), indicate that by 1740 Francis 1 had died, Francis 2 had become Senior, and Francis 3 an adult.

It is thought Francis 1 had three sons: Francis 2 and John 2 established definitely, and Richard a probability.

Francis 1, the first of the American Myricks of the Dovedale line, established authentically, set a pattern which was followed by his descendants for the next two hundred years: substantial, well-to-do planters with the constant urge to gain more and better lands, and to keep the family lands near together.

JOHN 2 MYRICK (Francis 1)

John Myrick who signed a deed for Francis 1 Myrick, together with Francis 2 Myrick and Rebecca Myrick in Brunswick County, Virginia in 1730 (11), was undoubtedly a son of Francis 1. He is associated in so many instances with Francis 2 Myrick that they must have been brothers, as the following records will show:

He, as Francis 2 was to do a few years later, went to Bertie County, North Carolina, where, in 1728 (12), 150 acres were sold to "John Myrick of Bertie County, North Carolina." He returned, however, to Brunswick County, Virginia, where he is on record as having paid 200 pounds for "old wolves' heads" (13), and received a land grant there in 1742 — 648 acres on both sides of Waqua Creek (14).

In 1755 John 2 Myrick bought 250 acres of land in Berkeley County, South Carolina (15), and sold it in 1757 (16), the deed stating "John Myrick of Craven County, South Carolina," sold 250 acres on the north side of the Santee River.

He then returned to North Carolina, had 250 acres in Granville County, North Carolina, surveyed as a land grant for him,

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

23

and then sold this survey of land and his personal property to Francis 2 Myrick; the deed (17) stating John Myrick Senior of Craven County, South Carolina, to Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, "one survey of land on Stonehouse Creek, one negro, Nemo, and one small bay horse . . . 4 cows and 3 calves, 3 yearlings, 3 sows, 33 small shoates . . . and all my household goods and furniture . . . being at this time and residing on the said Francis Myrick's plantation on Stonehouse Creek in Granville County, North Carolina." Witness: Matthew Myrick, Owen Myrick. This deed was dated 10 June 1757.

On 14 March 1760, John Myrick of Granville County received another land grant of 230 acres on Stonehouse Creek in St. John's Parish, Granville County, North Carolina (18); then, 9 February 1762, he deeded this same land to Owen Myrick, son of John Myrick (19).

The only known son then, of John 2 Myrick (Francis 1), is Owen 3 Myrick. There are no established records as yet of this line but Owen 3 may be an ancestor of the Myricks of Barnwell County, South Carolina, including the line of Shelby Myrick of Savannah, Georgia as discussed in chapter XXII.

RICHARD MYRICK

It is probable that Richard Myrick was Richard 2, son of Francis 1 Myrick, and brother of John 2 Myrick. He had a land grant of 67 acres in Isle of Wight County, Virginia in 1724 (22), and owned land in Bertie County, North Carolina in 1729, as did also John 2 Myrick (14, 20). Richard sold this Bertie County land, and other acreage that had been granted him, in 1736 (21), and moved to Berkeley County, South Carolina, where he and his wife Elizabeth sold land in 1744, on the south side of the Santee River (15). As John 2 Myrick, as has been shown before, also owned land in 1755 on the north side of the Santee River in Berkeley County, South Carolina, it seems probable to assume that John 2 went there to be near Richard.

Nothing is known of Richard's descendants though continued research would probably establish him as the ancestor of many of the present South Carolina Myricks.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

24

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

SOURCES

FRANCIS I MYRICK

1. Land Patents of Virginia, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Vol. 2, p. 176.
2. Ibid., Vol. 10, p. 342.
3. Ibid., Vol. 12, p. 221.
4. Wills, Deeds and Administrations, Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Book 1, p. 347.
5. Wills and Administrations, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1647-1800, abstracted and compiled by Blanche Adams Chapman, 1938, Vol. 2, p. 21. (ms copy, DAR Library, Washington, D. C.).
6. Virginia Land Patents, Virginia State Library, Richmond, Vol. 15, p. 166.
7. Bertie County, North Carolina, Deed Book F, p. 26, State Historical Commission, Raleigh.
8. Halifax County Deed Book 1, p. 313, Halifax, North Carolina.
9. Ibid, Deed Book 5, p. 342.
10. Virginia County Records and Heraldic Quarterly Register, Genealogical Association, Publishers, Hasbrouck Heights, N. J.
11. Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Wills, Deeds and Administrations, Book 1, p. 347.
12. Bertie County, North Carolina, Deed Book C, p. 208; State Historical Commission, Raleigh.
13. Brunswick County, Virginia, Order Book 1, 1731-1741.
14. Virginia Land Patents, Vol. 20, p. 402; Virginia State Library, Richmond.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

25

15. Charleston County, Charleston, South Carolina, Mesne Conveyances, Book AA, p. 84.
16. Ibid., Book SS, p. 84.
17. Northampton County, Jackson, North Carolina, Deed Book 2, p. 444.
18. Granville County, Oxford, North Carolina, Deed Book E, p. 454.
19. Ibid., Deed Book E, p. 74.
20. Bertie County, North Carolina, Deed Book C, p. 144; State Historical Commission, Raleigh.
21. Ibid., Deed Book C, pp. 115 and 117.
22. Virginia Land Patents, Book 11, p. 176.

CHAPTER VI

FRANCIS 2 MYRICK

Francis 2 Myrick, son of Francis 1, was born about 1695 to 1700 (see ff) in Virginia. He is first found on record in Brunswick County, Virginia in 1730, when, with his wife Rebecca, and his brother John Myrick, he witnessed a deed for his father Francis 1 Myrick (1).

Although no marriage record has been found, Francis 2 must have married Rebecca prior to 1719, as their oldest son, Francis 3, was grown by 1739 and married by 1740 (see ff). At that time in America most marriage records were kept by the church or ministers, and wars and fires were destructive of such things. Virginia and the Carolinas were battlegrounds for the Revolution and the Civil War, and one is fortunate to find any marriage record that survived. So wills and administrations, and mesne (land) records that survived — and it is amazing the number that did survive — form the basis of most of the facts in this history.

The surname of Rebecca before marriage is unknown, but it is thought that she may have been a Middleton as that name occurs frequently among her children and grandchildren.

Francis 2, like other pioneers of his day, pushed on into North Carolina where he bought land in Bertie County, 23 September 1735, "Francis Myrick of Isle of Wight County, Virginia" bought 300 acres on the north side of the Morratock (now Roanoke) River (17).

When new counties were formed from Bertie County, 1740-41, the Roanoke River was the line between Northampton County on the north, and Edgecombe County on the south. Although Francis 2 Myrick had real estate transactions in Brunswick County, Virginia, and in various counties in North Carolina for the next 35 years, all deeds from 1739 to 1768 say "Francis Myrick of Northampton County."

Although he lived in Northampton County he owned land also in Edgecombe County, and in 1757 he had a plantation in Granville County which had been formed in 1746 from Edgecombe County; and in the later years of his life he seems to have

lived on this Granville plantation on the 25 acres adjoining his son Moses 3 Myrick. Bute County was made from Granville in 1764 and this plantation was then in Bute after that date. A deed in 1776 said, "Francis Myrick of Bute County . . . to my son Owen Myrick of Brunswick County, Virginia," and also mentioned, "my daughter Mary Edwards." (12). This section of Bute County along Stonehouse Creek became Warren County in 1779 when Bute was split into Warren and Franklin Counties, and this same land is still owned by descendants of Moses 3 Myrick, son of Francis 2.

During these years, Francis 3 Myrick and his wife Mary lived in Edgecombe County — or in counties made from Edgecombe — as will be described in the chapter on Francis 3.

Three land deeds, in 1739, 1740, and 1753 respectively establish clearly the relationship of Francis 1, 2, and 3, and make it possible to identify them in later transactions. Although a resume of the land transactions of Francis 2 and Francis 3 (and of John 4) is given in the appendices, abstracts of these three deeds are quoted below:

8 September 1739 — "Francis Myrick Junior of Bertie County, North Carolina, buys from Thomas Kearney of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 300 acres on the south side of the Roanoke River" (2).

A few months later this Francis *Junior* was called Francis *Senior*, indicating that Francis 1 had died, Francis 2 was called Senior, and Francis 3 an adult. This deed, 9 January 1740, states, "Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County sell 150 acres to Owen Myrick of the same county . . . part of land sold to Francis Myrick Senior by Thomas Kearney in 1739." Deed signed by Francis Myrick and his wife Mary Myrick (3).

Further, on 18 August 1753, Owen Myrick and Amy his wife, of Brunswick County, Virginia, sell to Francis Myrick Junior of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, "150 acres . . . being one-half of land sold to Francis Myrick Senior in 1739 by Thomas Kearney, and by the said Francis Myrick Senior conveyed to Francis Myrick Junior and from him to the aforesaid Owen Myrick" (4). This was a second deed as the first one was somehow inadequate.

Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick had eight children who lived

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

28

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

to be grown, and there are many recorded transactions between them dealing with land or slaves. In many instances the sums made in payment are nominal, or the deed will say "for love and affection," but all are recorded as business transactions, and have been of great help in establishing authentic lines. A summary of these transactions is given in the appendices, and a glance at it will show that, in one way or another, the sons of Francis 2: Francis 3, John 3, Moses 3, Owen 3, Matthew 3, William 3; one daughter, Mary 3 Myrick Edwards; and three grandchildren, John, Owen and Sarah, children of son John, are named.

Francis 2 Myrick died in Bute County, North Carolina, in late 1776, or January 1777, as his will was probated in February, 1777 (6). His will is an interesting one and may be found in the appendices to this history. In it he names his family:

Wife: Rebecca

Sons: Francis, John, Moses, Owen, William, and Matthew.

Grandsons: Francis Junior, and John, specifically named as sons of his son, Francis.

Daughters: Mary (Myrick) Edwards, and Rachel Middleton (Myrick) Fletcher.

Executors: sons, Matthew and Owen.

Witnesses: Thomas Parham, Tabitha Parham, and Amy Parham.

The Dovedale Myrick line continues through Francis 3. Brief lines of the other children are also given in later chapters, though their known marriages are listed below.

Francis 3 Myrick m. Mary (Turner?) (7).

John Myrick m. Ann Thompson.

Moses Myrick m. Susannah Ellison (8).

Owen Myrick m. 1st Amy Jordan; 2nd Sara Clarke, a widow (9).

William Myrick m. Sarah (Vanlandingham?) (10).

Matthew Myrick m. Mary (11).

Mary Myrick m. Matthew Edwards (12).

Rachel Middleton Myrick m. John Fletcher (13).

Francis 2 Myrick then is the link between Brunswick County, Virginia, which touches the North Carolina line, and the con-

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

29

stantly changing northern counties of North Carolina. All of his sons seem to have lived in both states, and even three generations later descendants spoke of having come from Brunswick County, Virginia (14). Five Myricks are named on the list of taxables in Bute County, North Carolina in 1771 (15). They were (numbers refer to assessed base) Francis 10, William 9, John 6, Matthew 11, and James 10 probably son of Moses). When the first census of North Carolina was taken in 1790, Bute County had been split into Warren and Franklin Counties, and John 4 and Mary Myrick (mother of John 4) are listed in Franklin, while in Warren there were: Richard, two Matthews. Moses, William, and James (16).

Many of Francis 2 Myrick's descendants still live in Warren, Franklin, Halifax, and other adjoining counties of North Carolina, though the Dovedale branch moved on to Georgia.

SOURCES

FRANCIS 2 MYRICK

1. Wills, Deeds, and Administrations, Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Book 1, p. 347.
2. Halifax County, Halifax, North Carolina, Deed Book 1, p. 313.
3. Ibid., Deed Book 5, p. 372.
4. Ibid., Deed Book 4, p. 472.
5. Northampton County, Jackson, North Carolina, Deed Book 2, pp. 444 and 445.
6. Wills and Inventories, Bute County, North Carolina, 1760-1800, Part III in files of State Historical Commission, Raleigh; also in Courthouse Records, Warrenton, North Carolina.
7. Halifax County, Halifax, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 372; Book 6, p. 80; Book 7, pp. 32 and 33; Book 9, p. 286.
8. Warren County, Warrenton, North Carolina, Deed Book 10, p. 108.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

30

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

- 9a. Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Deed Book 12 (1776), p. 100.
- 9b. Will of George Jordan Sr., Granville County, Oxford, North Carolina, 30 March 1751, probated 12 May 1761.
- 9c. Will of Sarah Jordan, same county, 26 December 1761, probated 8 February 1762. 9b and 9c wills will be found in *Granville Genealogies of Granville County, North Carolina*, Vol. 1, ms. in Library of Congress, Washington, D.C.
- 9d. Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Order Book 17 (1796), p. 209.
- 9e. Northampton County, Jackson, North Carolina, Deed Book 11, p. 57.
- 10. Brunswick County, Virginia, Order Book 10, p. 402; Warren County, Warrenton, North Carolina, Deed Book 3, p. 405.
- 11. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 215.
- 12. Brunswick County, Virginia, Deed Book 12, p. 106.
- 13. Brunswick County, Virginia, Will Book Vol. 8, p. 330 (Middleton Fletcher's will); also John Fletcher's will of 1777 will be found in Brunswick County.
- 14. John Beaufain Irving — *A Day on the Cooper River*, A. E. Miller, 1842; later edition: Stoney, Louisa Cheves, ed., coll., R. L. Bruan, 1932 — p. 147.
- 15. List of Taxables in Bute County, North Carolina, 1771, State Historical Commission, Raleigh.
- 16. Census Records of North Carolina, 1790.
- 17. Bertie County, North Carolina, Deed Book F, p. 26, State Historical Commission, Raleigh.

PART II

DOVEDALE MYRICKS

CHAPTER VII

FRANCIS 3 MYRICK

Francis 3 Myrick, oldest son of Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick (1), was born 1715 to 1720, in Brunswick County, Virginia, and probably moved to Bertie County, North Carolina, in 1735, when his father bought 300 acres of land there on the north side of the Roanoke River (2). It will be recalled that Bertie County went out of existence in 1741, when its land on the north side of the Roanoke River formed Northampton County, and that to the south of the river formed Edgecombe County. These 300 acres of his father came into possession of Francis 3 Myrick (see land records following), and all those transactions thereafter in the name of Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County, are thought to refer to the son, Francis 3 Myrick.

Francis 3 married before 1740, as a deed (3) dated 9 January 1740, was signed by Francis Myrick and Mary, his wife. Mary signed many deeds with Francis 3 who, like his forebears, constantly bought and sold lands. Many things indicate that Mary was a Turner before her marriage, and research may prove that she was a descendant of that Joseph Turner who owned land adjoining Francis 1 Myrick, in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, in 1722 (4). A William Turner witnessed deeds for Francis 3 and Mary in Edgecombe County, in 1751 (5), and in 1759 (6). Of greater significance is the fact that Francis 3 and Mary named their oldest son, Turner Myrick, and that one of their daughters named a son, Francis Myrick Nash, and a daughter, Mary (Polly) Turner Nash (7).

Francis 3 and Mary sold the original 300 acres in Edgecombe County in 1754, and bought other land in the county on "both sides of Great Creek" (8). A new county, Granville, was formed from Edgecombe in 1746, and Francis 3 received two land grants in the new county, one in 1752, and another in 1759 (9, 10). In 1758 still another new county, Halifax, was formed from Edgecombe, and resulted in Francis 3 owning land in both Granville and Halifax Counties. These county changes continued, and that part of Granville County that contained Francis

3's land became Bute in 1764, and finally, in 1779, Francis 3 wound up in Franklin County when Bute disappeared and became Warren and Franklin Counties. It is all rather confusing but the same land was successively in Edgecombe, Granville, Bute, and Franklin Counties.

Little Shocco Creek was, and is still, the dividing line between Franklin and Warren Counties; and land bought by Francis Myrick "of the Parish of St. John's, Bute County North Carolina," from Richard Pennell, in 1769, on the south side of Little Shocco Creek (11), was in Franklin County after 1779.

St. John's Parish included both Warren and Franklin Counties, and old St. John's Church was in Warren County, not far from the line between the two counties. After the Revolutionary War the members of St. John's wanted to get away from everything pertaining to England, like so many others of that day, so they established and built Shocco Methodist Church about two miles from old St. John's Church. Among a list of those who contributed to the repair of Shocco Church in 1785, were Francis Myrick and William Myrick (18). These were probably brothers: Francis 3 Myrick, then living nearby in Franklin County, and William 3 Myrick living near the church in Warren County. Not far from Shocco Church were Shocco Springs and Jones Springs, both popular summer resorts in the early days. One of the daughters of General Robert E. Lee died and was buried there during the Civil War.

Francis 3 Myrick died intestate in Franklin County in 1790, and John 4 Myrick was appointed administrator of his estate at December, 1790 term of the Franklin County Court (12). Judging from the inventory of the estate, made in December 1790 by John 4 (12), Francis 3 had transferred, prior to his death, the bulk of his land holdings to John 4 or his other children. The inventory listed 230 acres of land, 3 negroes (2 fellows, 1 wench), 3 horses, and sundry personalty.

Proof that Francis 3 Myrick of Bute and Franklin Counties, North Carolina, was the father of John 4 Myrick of Franklin County, North Carolina, and Baldwin County, Georgia, is shown by the following facts:

(1). Francis 2 Myrick, in his 1777 will (1), names two

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

34

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

sons, of his son Francis 3 — Francis 4 and John 4 Myrick.

(2.) Francis 3 and John 4 owned adjoining lands in Warren and Franklin Counties (see real estate transactions of each at close of chapters).

(3.) Francis 3 transferred land "on which said Francis is now living," land from Shocco Church to John Howell's mill (on edge of Franklin County), to John 4 Myrick (13).

(4.) John 4 Myrick was appointed administrator of the estate of Francis 3 Myrick when the latter died in 1790.

(5.) The majority of the purchasers at the sale of the personal effects of Francis 3 Myrick, were the known brothers-in-law of John 4, and thus sons-in-law of Francis 3 (15).

The administrator's account of the sale of the effects of Francis 3, as recorded in the Franklin County records (12), follows. The relationships to Francis 3 notations are those of the author.

- 2 Cows and calves — to John Myrick (son).
- 1 sorrel mare — to William Edwards (son-in-law).
- 1 colt — to Joseph Nash (brother of a son-in-law).
- 4 head of sheep — to Jordan Hill.
- 25 geese — to John Myrick (son)
- 1 bed to Thomas Nash (son-in-law).
- 1 chest to John Myrick (son).
- 1 cupboard to John Killey.
- 1 table to Thomas Nash (son-in-law).
- 4 chairs and a table — to John Myrick (son).
- 1 bed — to Peter Kimble (daughter Elizabeth married a Kimble).
- 1 chest to William Edwards (son-in-law).
- 7 hoes to John Myrick (son).
- 6 hoes to Sugar Kimble (see daughter Elizabeth above).
- 2 pots — to Arch Kimble (ibid.).
- 1 spice and mortar — to William Edwards (son-in-law).
- 1 negro Jack for 96 pounds — to John Myrick (son).
- 2 negroes Bob and Jane for 30 pounds — to John Myrick (son).
- 3 sows and pigs — to John Myrick (son).

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

35

- 1 pair cartwheels — to William Edwards (son-in-law).
- 1 pot griddle tongs — to John Myrick (son).
- 2 wheels — to John Myrick (son).
- 1 loom to Benjamin Bragg.
- 1 pewter and 10 casks — to John Myrick (son).
- 1 tug — to Joseph Nash (brother of a son-in-law).
- 1 handle — to John Pennell (signed deeds for Francis 3 and John 4).
- 1 ax and hatchet — to John Myrick (son).
- 1 ax — to William Edwards (son-in-law).

The "above sale was for hard cash." Signed: John Myrick, Administrator. Recorded: March Court, Franklin County, 1791 (12).

The children of Francis 3 and Mary Myrick were:

Francis 4 Myrick — named in his grandfather's (Francis 2) will; appears on the 1790 South Carolina census as a resident of St. Bartholomew's Parish; and, as these parish (now Walterboro) records were burned, there is no further knowledge of him.

Turner 4 Myrick — Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June to November 1775, list Turner Myrick on the roll of the Volunteer Militia of Prince William's Parish, a member of the Volunteer Company of Dragoons, 20 October 1775 (14).

Turner 4 married Sarah (McEvoy) Weber, widow, in the Parish of St. Bartholomew, South Carolina, in 1784 or 1785. His daughter, Mary Myrick, married Thomas D. Jourdan in 1802, and they had one or more sons (15). Mary Myrick Jourdan received her deceased father's share of his brother Matthew Myrick's estate (15). It seems highly probable that this Mary Myrick married a second time, and that she was the Mary Ann Myrick who married Reverend Amos Jones of Franklin County, North Carolina (16), and had, among eleven children, a son Turner Myrick Jones, the sixth son, born 1819, and a son Jourdan F. Jones. In his Historical sketches of Franklin County, Mr. E. H. Davis tells us that the Reverend Turner Myrick Jones of Franklin County, North Carolina, was born in the Sandy Creek section of the county. This was the neighborhood where Francis 3 and John 4 Myrick are known to

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

36

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

have lived, and lends credence to the belief that this Mary Myrick Jones was the daughter of Turner 4 Myrick, son of Francis 3 Myrick.

Accounts of the Reverend Turner Myrick Jones show him to have been a successful Methodist preacher, and an educator who was president of Greensboro Female College, Greensboro, North Carolina, from 1854 to 1890.

John 4 Myrick (son of Francis 3).

Born 1751; named as son of Francis 3 in the will of his grandfather, Francis 3 (1). He is in the Dovedale line and accounts of him follow in Chapter VIII.

Matthew 4 Myrick (son of Francis 3).

After 1790 he lived in St. John's Parish, South Carolina, and Baldwin County, Georgia. He died, unmarried, in 1807 (15).

Elizabeth 4 Myrick (daughter of Francis 3).

She married a Kimble (Kimball) and was living in York County, South Carolina, as a widow, in 1809. In the settlement of her share of the estate of her brother, Matthew Myrick, deceased, she gave her power of attorney to Sugar Edwards and Jordan Myrick. The witnesses to this paper were: Pink Edwards and Matthew Kimbel (Kimball) (15). No record of descendants.

Nancy 4 Myrick (daughter of Francis 3).

She married James Hogg and was living in York County, South Carolina in 1807 (15). No record of descendants.

Vestry 4 Myrick (daughter of Francis 3).

She married Thomas Moore in Warren County, North Carolina, 16 December 1795 (15, 17). No record of descendants.

Mary Ann 4 Myrick (daughter of Francis 3).

She married William Edwards of Northampton County, North Carolina, and later lived in St. John's Parish, South Carolina (15). She had a son, Sugar Edwards (15), and it is probable that W. Pink Edwards and John M. Edwards (named in connection with the settlement of the estate of Matthew Myrick) were also her sons.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

37

Rebecca 4 Myrick (daughter of Francis 3).
Married Lewis Pinion (15).

Lucy 4 Myrick (daughter of Francis 3).

She married Thomas Nash, probably in Franklin County, North Carolina, and was living in York County, South Carolina, in 1809 (15). Her will dated 5 February, 1809, and probated in York County the same year, names a son, Francis Myrick Nash; a daughter, Mary (Polly) Turner Nash, a minor; her brother, Matthew Myrick, deceased, of St. John's Parish, South Carolina; executors: John Adams and Samuel Neely; witnesses: D. Boyers and Thomas Barrow (7).

The 1790 census of Franklin County, North Carolina, lists only two Myricks living in the county. These were John 4 Myrick and Mary Myrick, both heads of households and living in the Halifax District which is drained by Shocco and Sandy Creeks. Judging by her age and location, this Mary Myrick was the mother of John 4 and the widow of Francis 3 Myrick who probably died only a short time before the census was taken. Mary Myrick does not appear on the 1800 North Carolina census, so the probabilities are that she died within that ten year period.

SOURCES

FRANCIS 3 MYRICK

1. Wills and Inventories, Bute County, North Carolina, 1760-1800, State Historical Commission, Raleigh, Part III in files; also in Courthouse Records, Warren County, Warrenton, North Carolina.
2. Bertie County, N. C., Deed Book F, p. 26, State Historical Commission — Raleigh, N. C.
3. Halifax County, Halifax, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 372.
4. Virginia Land Patents, State Library, Richmond, Vol. II, p. 176.
5. Halifax County, North Carolina, Deed Book 4, p. 257.

6. Ibid., Deed Book 7, p. 33.
7. Record of Wills, York County, York, South Carolina, 1770-1815; copy in South Carolina Historical Commission, Columbia, p. 453.
8. Halifax County, North Carolina, Deed Book 4, p. 256.
9. Record of Grants, North Carolina, 1745-1759, State Historical Commission, Raleigh, File E-SS-LG 22 I.
10. Granville County, Oxford, North Carolina, Deed Book 11, pp. 225-7.
11. Warren County, Warrenton, North Carolina, Deed Book 3, p. 262.
12. Franklin County, Louisburg, North Carolina, Wills and Inventories, 1785-1797, Book A, p. 37
13. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 6, p. 134.
14. South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 3, 1902.
15. Miscellaneous Records, Book Z, pp. 452 to 456 and p. 145, South Carolina Historical Commission, Columbia.
16. E. H. Davis — Historical Sketches of Franklin County, North Carolina, pp. 134 and 135.
17. Index to Warren County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds, p. 164.
18. History of Shocco Church — Newspaper account, Warrenton, North Carolina weekly newspaper.

CHAPTER VIII

JOHN 4 MYRICK

John 4 Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, died in 1835. The Southern Recorder of Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia, was an active newspaper in 1835 and at the present date is still in existence as the Union Recorder. In one of its September 1835 issues it published an account of the death of John Myrick, in which it was stated that he, one of the surviving Revolutionary soldiers in that area, died 29 August 1835 at the age of eighty-four (1).

It does not seem quite right to begin the history of a man's life with the announcement of his death, but this newspaper account established the fact that John 4 Myrick was born in 1751, and thus is significant in distinguishing him from the many other John Myricks who were living in Georgia, the Carolinas, and Virginia in the early 1800's.

Many *Daughters of the American Revolution* records state that John Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, was born in York County, Virginia; but the parents of John — that is: Francis Myrick of Brunswick County, Virginia, and after about 1740 of North Carolina, and his wife Mary, were living in Edgecombe County, North Carolina in 1751. A reference to the previously given life of Francis 3 Myrick will verify this. In this connection also, it will be recalled that the will of Francis (2) Myrick, Bute County, North Carolina, 1777, states in one of its paragraphs: "Item — I give and bequeath to my grandson, Francis Myrick, son of Francis Myrick, one negro boy named Bob, to him if he has issue; if not, at his death to his brother, *John Myrick* (2)." That John Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, was the son of Francis and Mary Myrick of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, is definitely established by:

- a. The will of Francis 2 Myrick quoted in part above.
- b. The land records of both Francis 3 Myrick and John 4 Myrick (3).
- c. The fact that John was the administrator of the estate of Francis 3 Myrick in Franklin County, North Carolina, in

1790, and that his sisters participated in the settlement of the estate.

This idea that John 4 Myrick was born in York County, Virginia, seems to have resulted from family misunderstanding of facts. Two of the children of John 4 married (see ff.) children of Stith Parham, who at one time had lived in and inherited land in *York County, South Carolina*, though he was born in Virginia; and John 4 Myrick's parents had also come from Virginia. How easy to say then as the years went on:

"My father's grandfather came from Virginia."

"Oh, yes! I have heard mother say he came from York County."

And so, two grandfathers, two states, made one in the minds of descendants, with no real proof until now of right or wrong.

By the time John 4 was twenty years old in 1771, a part of the land in Edgecombe County had become first Granville County, and then later Bute County, and it is in this last county that the first official records of John 4 are found. After 1779, when Bute was split into Franklin and Warren Counties, most of his land lay in Franklin County and there are many records of his land transactions in that county. These Franklin County, North Carolina records, in conjunction with those found in Baldwin County, Georgia, furnished the key to John 4 Myrick's real ancestry.

John 4 was on a list of taxables in Bute County, North Carolina in 1771. In 1773 he bought land in Bute County from Matthew Myrick of Bute County and Mary his wife. This land is described in the deed (4) as "300 acres . . . at the head of Little Shocco Creek . . . to Thomas Zachary's lines." A glance at the deeds given briefly in the appendix will show that John Myrick of Franklin County in 1782, March 18, sold this land in two lots of 150 acres each to Asabel Noakes (27) and Theophilus Goodwin, Jr. (27).

In 1775 John 4 received a deed to additional lands in Bute County from Francis 3 — "a part of land on which said Francis Myrick is living (5)." One supposes that John was then buying land adjoining his father's in preparation for building a home for his bride.

There is no official record, so far, of the marriage of John

4 Myrick and Amy Goodwin, but family records and the ages given in the 1790 and 1800 censuses of Franklin County, North Carolina, indicate that they were married about 1778. Amy Goodwin came from Brunswick County, Virginia. She was a descendant of the Major James Goodwin who came to York County, Virginia, about 1646 and started a distinguished Virginia family. (See Goodwin genealogy in Part II.)

John 4 is recorded as taking varied responsibilities in the next decade. In 1775, together with Peter Goodwin and John Pennell, he was bonded for 500 pounds as guardian for John, George, and Joshua Ingram, orphans of Joshua Ingram, deceased (6). He was bondsman too for the marriage of Joseph Ingram and Winnie Nelms in 1774 — another tie with the Ingram family which later was connected by marriage with the Dovedale Myricks. Then when John 4 was 25 years old he joined the Revolutionary Army. The Roster of Soldiers of the Revolution from North Carolina (7) lists: "John Myrick, Ensign 7th N. C., 28 Nov. 1776. Lieut. 11 Dec. 1776." Further records (8) say: "Dec. 11, 1776, John Myrick of Bute County, 2nd Lieut. Capt. Macon's Company, 7th Regt."

The fact that John 4 Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, has heretofore been referred to as a soldier of the Georgia line in the Revolution is due to his having received a land lottery grant in Baldwin County in 1827 as a Revolutionary Soldier. A study of the land lottery grants of 1803, 1806, 1819, 1821, and 1827, will show that to be eligible for these grants one had to have been a resident of Georgia for only three years, and that having established this residence a Revolutionary soldier was entitled to two draws. Thus John 4, though a soldier from North Carolina, was entitled to two draws in Georgia after living there three years.

During the Revolution there are two records of John 4 in Bute County that are of interest. In 1778 he was bondsman for the marriage of William Dunstan and Fannie Bibber (9): and in March 1778 there is a land record that states: "land on Sandy Creek to Benjamin Hill's line . . . to John Myrick's line . . ." This land fell in the Halifax District of Franklin County when, in 1779, Bute County was split into Franklin and Warren Counties. After 1779 all records of John 4 Myrick

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

42

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

are found in Franklin County, although many records of other Myricks are found in Warren County.

After the Revolution ended John 4 continued to follow the pattern set by Francis 1 Myrick. In addition to the lands which had been deeded him by his uncle Matthew and his father, he made many purchases of land in Franklin County. Records of these real estate transactions are given at the end of this chapter. In the deeds for both buying and selling land the names of grantors, grantees, and witnesses are most significant. Among the grantors (1781 to 1796) are Theophilus Goodwin Junior and wife Rebecca, and Benjamin and Robert Hill; among the grantees are John Pennell, Theophilus Goodwin, Junior, Robert Green, Benjamin Ingram, and Presley C. Persons — all either related to or closely associated with the family of John Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, in later years. Of even greater significance are some of the witnesses to these deeds: John Pennell (3 times), Edward Turner, John Ingram, Willie M. Goodwin, George Ingram, *Goodwin Myrick* (son of John 4), and *Jordan Myrick* (another son of John 4). Money varied in in those days and in his land deals John 4 seems to have given and accepted any type available. In 1781 he paid 20,000 pounds North Carolina money for 120 acres; in 1788 it required only 124 pounds Virginia money for 400 acres; and in 1798 he bought 100 acres for 300 dollars, type unspecified. Apparently Virginia money was more highly considered than other currencies.

Many of these deeds were signed by Amy Myrick as well as John 4. The last deed signed by Amy was in 1799, and it is assumed that she died somewhere between 1800 and 1806. From the census records of Franklin County, North Carolina, for 1800, it seems that she was living at that time. The 1790 census records of Franklin County show John Myrick as head of the family, with 4 free white males, including himself, aged 16 years or more; 1 free white male under 16 years; 6 free white females; and 6 slaves. The 1800 census of the county shows: 1 male under 10 years; 2 aged 10 to 16 years; 2 aged 16 to 26 years; and 1 over 45 years (John 4); 1 female under 10; 2 aged 10 to 16 years; 2 aged 16 to 26 years; 1 over 45 years (this must have been Amy); and 17 slaves.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

43

In 1806, John 4 sold the last of his property in North Carolina — 760 acres to Pressley C. Persons, "it being the land and plantation whereon said John Myrick now lives and the several tracts held by said Myrick . . ." At that time, Amy, his wife was dead; his father, Francis 3, had died in 1790, John 4 being administrator of his estate; his son Jordan was in South Carolina where he later made (10) himself noted as a rice planter; and his son Goodwin was living in Baldwin County, Georgia (11). Also, at that time John 4's brother, Matthew Myrick, was overseer for Dean Hall, a large Cooper River, South Carolina plantation (10).

So John 4 Myrick, in 1806 or early 1807, left North Carolina where he had spent fifty odd years of his life and moved to Baldwin County, Georgia. Baldwin County had been formed in 1803. By the treaties of 1802, 1804, and 1805 new lands east of the Ocmulgee River in Georgia were ceded by the Indians to the United States, and in turn this land was granted by lottery to the citizens of Georgia. The first drawing was made in 1803, the new territory then lying in three counties: Baldwin, Wayne, and Wilkinson. At that time Baldwin County included the present counties of Putnam, Jones, Jasper, Morgan and Twiggs (11). The upper part of the present Baldwin County (Dovedale Plantation location) was the highly valued oak and hickory land . . . settled by substantial planters, most of them from the older counties of Georgia (12)."

Also at this time "in the counties along Tidewater Virginia, tobacco culture was now almost abandoned and farming unprofitable. The prospect of making fortunes in Georgia raising cotton was alluring, so many Virginia and North Carolina citizens emigrated and settled in Wilkes, Hancock and Greene twenty years before — now they came in, numbers to the new lands of Putnam, Jones, Morgan, and Jasper (all in Baldwin County in 1803) (11). Many of these were men of property who had a number of slaves. The counties of Hanover, New Kent, Brunswick, and Dinwoodie, Virginia, and Albemarle, North Carolina, were among those from which a great many came (12)."

Among "the early prominent settlers" of Baldwin County was Goodwin 5 Myrick, son of John 4 (11). It is prob-

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

44

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

able that he came down first from North Carolina to settle and report, and that his father and uncle followed about 1807, as the first official records of John 4 Myrick in Baldwin County are of that date.

That these records can now be found at all is due to the perspicacity, diligence, and enthusiastic interest of Miss Bertie Stembridge, Ordinary of Baldwin County since the year 1929 when she succeeded her father in that office. During the period of the War Between the States, the courthouse of Baldwin County was burned and only a few of the records were saved. The existence of these few records was unknown or unrecognized for many years, until Miss Bertie's term of office began. She discovered them — worn, dusty, scorched, some circled with water — piled high above dusty shelves. She pulled them down, realized their value and interest, and excitedly began the first dusting and examination. Later she had them cleaned, restored, bound and indexed. While much of the actual work was done by means of WPA Projects, it was her enthusiasm and supervision that accomplished it. These records dating from 1807 are now of inestimable value — wills and administrations, tax digests, court minutes, etc. — and few, if any, courthouses throughout the country have records so well preserved and indexed.

Unfortunately, Matthew 4 Myrick, brother of John 4, died in 1807 soon after his arrival in Baldwin County. He left an estate in South Carolina, as well as in Georgia, and Goodwin 5 Myrick, son of John 4 was appointed Georgia administrator. The papers of this estate administration are the earliest records of the Myrick family now found in the Baldwin County Courthouse (13, 14). Because Matthew died intestate, and had no wife or children, his estate was divided among his brothers and sisters. To settle his share of the South Carolina estate, John 4 appointed his two sons, Goodwin and Jordan as his attorneys. This power-of-attorney establishes the residence of John 4 Myrick as Baldwin County, Georgia on 11 May 1808.

It reads:

"Georgia, Baldwin County

Know all men by these presents that I, John Myrick of the county and state aforesaid, do make, ordain, and appoint either

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

45

or both of my two sons, Goodwin and Jordan Myrick, my lawful attorney or attorneys, so far as to settle my part of my brother Matthew's estate, being part in the said county and estate, and the other part in St. John's Parish, in the state of South Carolina; to receipt . . . In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal, this 11th day of May, eighteen hundred eight.

John Myrick (seal)

Test: E. B. Chisholm, W. Watson, J. P. Williams (15)."

A further record states: "Received of James Carson Esquire, Administrator of the estate of Matthew Myrick, deceased, the sum of six hundred and two dollars sixty cents, in payment of the proportion of the said Matthew Myrick's estate, to which the within named John Myrick is entitled as brother of said deceased, and is in full of all claims and demands against the said Administrator. Given under our hands as attorneys of said John Myrick, this thirteenth day of March, 1809.

Goodwin Myrick
Jordan Myrick

Witness: Charles Living
Attested: March 13th, 1809

John Simpson, J. P. Recorded: 14th March 1809 (15)."
Note: James Carson was the South Carolina administrator and this receipt was signed in St. John's Parish, South Carolina.

This six hundred and two dollars was one-eighth of the South Carolina part of Matthew Myrick's estate. The list of beneficiaries in full — brothers and sisters of Matthew — has already been given in the life of Francis 3 Myrick.

The next official record of John 4 were found in the tax digests for Baldwin County, Georgia for 1818-1819, where he is listed as having 602½ acres of land previously granted to him, in Captain Cousins' District on Potato Creek, with two water-wheels and 16 slaves (16). The acres listed is significant for in the land lottery grants of Georgia each lot contained 202½ acres. There were five such drawings: 1803, 1806, 1819, 1821, 1827, and it is assumed that the law

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

46

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

was the same for each drawing. On 15 March 1819 (17), John Myrick is listed among those eligible for the land lottery grants, 2 draws, the allowed number for Revolutionary soldiers. In 1821 he is listed in Captain Doll's District with 600 acres of land on Cedar Creek, and 20 slaves (18).

He then added to these lands on Cedar and Potato Creeks by an additional land grant in 1827 (19). At that time his son, Goodwin 5 Myrick, had large holdings in the County, and by the time of the Civil War the family owned several thousand acres in Baldwin and adjoining counties (20).

The arrival of John 4 Myrick in Baldwin County, Georgia, in 1807 or thereabout, marked the end of the two hundred years long move of the Dovedale Myricks from Bodorgan, Wales, to Baldwin County, Georgia. Since that date, though branches have gone elsewhere, the direct Dovedale line has considered Baldwin County its home and kept its land there.

When John 4 Myrick died in Baldwin County in 1835 (1), he was eighty-four years old and had outlived two of his three sons. His life and that of his father had covered more than a hundred years of turbulent pioneer days in American history; and his death probably coincided with the end of the pioneering spirit along the Eastern Seaboard of the United States. His will shows that he died a wealthy man and gives glimpses of his character (21). One clause reads: "My will further is that my negro man Peter shall be put into the lot of negroes that now belong jointly to my four grandsons . . . , in which his wife Sucky shall be part, that they may be together . . ." The orphans of Goodwin 5 Myrick received \$13,000 cash, in addition to land as their share of the estate (D).

The heirs mentioned in John 4's will (21) were:

Daughters: Martha Norton, Elizabeth Greene, Lucy Jackson Clements, Amy Parham.

Son: John Fletcher Myrick.

Grandsons: John M. Freney, Benjamin Myrick, Goodwin Myrick, William Myrick, John Myrick.

Daughter-in-law: Martha Myrick (she was the wife of Goodwin Myrick, a son of John who had died in 1831 (1, 12), and mother of the four Myrick grandsons named above).

Another son, Jordan Myrick, had died in South Carolina in

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

47

1834. Prior to going to South Carolina Jordan had lived with his parents in Franklin County, North Carolina, as shown by his signature as witness to deeds given there by his father (quoted before). Dr. Irving in his book "A Day on the Cooper River (10)," gives an interesting account of Jordan Myrick. To quote him in part:

"At . . . (Richmond) lived Mr. Jordan Myrick, an agriculturist of whom it is not too much, perhaps, to say, that:

'Take him for all in all, we shall not look upon his like again.'

"Mr. Myrick long held a prominent place among the planters on Cooper River. He was a native of Brunswick County, Virginia. He came to South Carolina about the beginning of the present century, and his uncle, Matthew Myrick, being engaged at that time as an overseer at Dean Hall, employed him. There he learned his first lessons in planting from 'old Joe' . . . He later obtained employment at the Villa . . . Later he settled at Richmond where he soon rose into eminence as a planter, distinguished for his untiring energy, great judgment, cool head, and acute observation. His success in management of negroes was remarkable.

"When he first took the management at Richmond, it is said that the average crops were only 140 barrels of rice (per acre). In a few years he increased the average to 500 barrels."

Jordan was given a gold medal by the Agricultural Society of South Carolina for his improved method of rice planting. In his book Dr. Irvington gives four pages to a description of Jordan's method of rice culture. His agricultural success eventually brought him financial success. He became half owner of the Blessing Plantation, located on the south side of the eastern branch of the Cooper River, at a place called Mattesaw, also The Blessing. M. H. Laurens owned the other half of The Blessing and after Jordan's death bought his partner's interest. That The Blessing was valuable property is proved by the fact that Jordan was able to mortgage his half once for \$35,765, and repay the debt within five years. In his will Jordan left a legacy of \$2188 to the orphans of Goodwin Myrick, his brother. As his will has not been found on record, it is not known where the remainder of his estate went, though it is probable that his brother and sisters received it.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

48

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

John Fletcher Myrick was the only surviving son of John 4 Myrick at the time of the latter's death. Very little is known of this son. It is thought that he is the one mentioned in Upson County, Georgia records, in 1825 (23), and again in 1827 (24), in which John F. Myrick, is listed as receiving land in the lottery as a soldier in the War of 1812. There is little doubt that the Amy G. Myrick who married Jesse Howells, in Upson County, 8 December 1842 (24), was the daughter of John Fletcher Myrick and granddaughter of John 4 and Amy Goodwin Myrick.

The descendants of one of John 4 Myrick's daughters, Elizabeth Myrick Greene, still own and live on the land given her in his will. The genealogical records of this daughter, and of the other daughters of John 4, will be found in the Genealogical section of this history.

John 4 Myrick is buried in the old family cemetery in Baldwin County. It is not known where his wife Amy was buried but assumption places it somewhere in Franklin County, North Carolina. All of the land surrounding John 4's burial place in the old Myrick cemetery has now been taken for the backwaters of a power dam, but the place will still be accessible along a road through the "old John Stiles place." The cemetery is inclosed by a wrought iron fence, a gift of Miss Elizabeth Jones, of Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia, a descendant of John 4 Myrick. The fence was erected by Mrs. Thulia Kate Whitehurst Myrick (Mrs. James Dowdell 7 Myrick of Dovedale and Milledgeville, Georgia. The Nancy Hart Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, Milledgeville, Georgia, through the efforts of Mrs. James L. Beeson, and the encouragement of Mrs. Thulia Kate Whitehurst Myrick, placed a Revolutionary soldier marker on the grave of John 4 Myrick.

SOURCES

JOHN 4 MYRICK OF
BALDWIN COUNTY, GEORGIA

1. Southern Recorder (weekly newspaper), Milledgeville, Georgia, September 1835; State Archives, Atlanta, Georgia.
2. Wills and Inventories, Bute County, North Carolina, 1760-

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

49

1800, Part III in files State Historical Commission, Raleigh; also in Courthouse Records, Warren County, Warrenton, North Carolina.

3. Land Records of Francis 3 Myrick and John 4 Myrick given in appendices.
4. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 215.
5. Ibid., Deed Book 6, p. 134.
6. Wills and Inventories, Bute County, North Carolina, 1760-1800, Part II, p. 9. State Historical Commission, Raleigh.
7. Roster of Soldiers of Revolution from North Carolina, p. 43, D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
8. Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army, 1775-1788, Hertman, 1914; War Department Section, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
9. Bute County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds, State Historical Commission, Raleigh, N. C.
10. John Beaufain Irving — A Day on the Cooper River, A. E. Miller, 1842; later edition: Stoney, Louisa Cheves, ed., Milledgeville, P. L. Bruan, 1932 — p. 147.
11. Knight — Georgia Landmarks, Memorials, and Legends — Byrd Printing Co., Atlanta, Georgia, 1913, Vol. 1, p. 274.
12. George C. Smith — The Story of Georgia and the Georgia People, 1732-1860. George C. Smith, Publisher, Milledgeville, Georgia, 1900, p. 254.
13. Baldwin County, Milledgeville, Georgia, Minute Book, 1802-1811, p. 13.
14. Ibid., Book of Sales, 1807, Vol. D, p. 44.
15. Miscellaneous Records, Book Z, pp. 452 to 456, South Carolina, Historical Commission, Columbia.
16. Baldwin County, Georgia, records copied from original

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

50

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ms. by Nancy Hart Chapter, D. A. R. Milledgeville, Georgia. Tax Digest Books I, II, III, and Land Lotteries, 1821, in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C. Tax Digests, 1818, p. 16.

- 17a. Ibid., p. 22. Names of those entitled to draw in contemplated lottery, 1819.
- 17b. Historical Collections of the Georgia Chapters, D. A. R., Vol. IV, old Baldwin County Records and Land Lotteries. Facsimile of 4 old Land Lottery Books found in Baldwin County Courthouse, Milledgeville, Georgia, and copied by Mrs. J. L. Beeson, 1930-32, p. 390.
18. Ibid., (16 and 17a), p. 37.
19. Reprint of Official Register of Land Lottery of Georgia, 1827, compiled and published by Miss M. L. Houston, Walton Forbes Company, Columbus, Georgia, 1929, p. 87.
20. Land Records, Baldwin County, Georgia, Book A, p. 147.
21. Baldwin County, Georgia, Will Book B, p. 161.
22. Southern Recorder, Milledgeville, Georgia, 17 March 1831; State Archives, Atlanta, Georgia.
23. Nottingham — Early History of Upson County, Georgia, pp. 26, 57; J. W. Burke Co., Macon, Georgia, 1930.
24. Ibid., pp. 13, 171, 224.
25. Upson County, Georgia, Wills and Marriages, copied by Georgia D. A. R., p. 52; in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
26. Tombstone Records, Baldwin County, Georgia; notarized copies of tombstone records by Nancy Hart Chapter, D. A. R.; in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
27. Franklin County, North Carolina Deed Book 4, p. 88.
28. Ibid., Deed Book 5, p. 61.

CHAPTER IX

GOODWIN 5 MYRICK

Goodwin 5 Myrick was born 23 October 1779 (1). His parents, John 4 and Amy Myrick, gave him the name of his mother's family, Goodwin, and it has been popular with Myricks of succeeding generations (Goodwin is the middle name of the author). All available records state that Goodwin was born in Virginia, but at the time of his birth his parents were living in Franklin County, North Carolina. It is possible that he was born at his maternal grandmother's home in Virginia; or perhaps his father also maintained a home in Brunswick County, Virginia.

Nothing is known of young Goodwin's early years, but in 1788 he was a witness to a deed signed by John 4 and Amy Myrick (2), and to another in 1800, signed by John Myrick alone, both in Franklin County (3). At that time he was twenty years old. Some time a few years later he left North Carolina and set out for himself to make his home in Baldwin County, Georgia. Knight (4) states that Goodwin Myrick was "one of the most prominent early settlers of Baldwin County," so he must have established himself there about 1803, when Baldwin County was originally formed (4), probably receiving a land grant in the 1806 lottery (in this lottery one had to have been a resident of the state for three years). Officially, the first record of Goodwin 5 in Baldwin County, was in 1807, when he, together with Drury Jackson, was administrator of the estate of Matthew Myrick (5). This Matthew was his uncle and the brother of John 4 (6). As has been stated before, Matthew Myrick left an estate split between Georgia and South Carolina; and Goodwin was not only the estate's Georgia administrator, but, with his brother, Jordan Myrick, also acted as his father's attorney in collecting John 4's share of the South Carolina estate. This last duty required him to go to Charleston, South Carolina, in March 1809 (6).

By 1809 Goodwin Myrick was a well established land owner in Baldwin County, and on November 9th of that year, he married (1) Martha Parham, daughter of Stith Parham of Han-

(51)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

2

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ock County, Georgia, and a descendant of the Stiths and Parhams of Virginia. At the time of the marriage Goodwin was thirty and Martha nineteen. Martha must have been a beautiful ride — and an able and distinguished woman in maturity — judging by her portrait which has looked benignly upon Myrick descendants for the past one hundred years.

Goodwin assumed many responsibilities for the Parham family. His wife's father, Stith Parham, had died in 1806, and in 1807 Goodwin was appointed guardian of Ann Parham (7). In 1818 he was administrator of Elizabeth Parham's estate (his mother-in-law); and in 1819 he made tax returns for, and drew land in the lottery as guardian for Benjamin Parham, orphan of Stith Parham (8).

In the War of 1812 Goodwin 5 was a first lieutenant of dragoons, Captain Samuel Steel's troop, Major Frederick Freeman's squadron, Georgia State Militia (9). According to War Department records he served from 21 August 1813 to 7 October 1813, and took part in battles with the Creek Indians. He was discharged at Fort Hawkins, Macon, Georgia. His pay voucher for the period of his service (9), is interesting, especially when compared with that of a lieutenant today:

@ \$33 1/3 per month, -----	\$ 50.53
21 Aug. to 7 Oct., 1813	
For pay of his private servant:	
@ \$8.00 per month, -----	12.12 1/4
1 month 16 days	
Additional pay for 2 horses:	
@ .40 cents per day each -----	37.60
	\$128.45 1/4
His subsistence account states:	
47 rations at Camp Hope,	
2 per day at .94 cents -----	\$ 18.80
1 per day at .47 cents -----	9.40
	\$28.80

Goodwin 5 Myrick's receipt for same reads:

"I actually employed and kept in service a private servant

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

53

not of the army, and that I did not during the time so charged, keep employed a servant or waiter soldier from the line of the army. I certify that the calculations and additions of the subsistence account have been by me examined."

By 1818 Goodwin 5 had become a substantial planter in Baldwin County with thirteen slaves. He had added 175 acres on Potato Creek, adjoining the 602 acres held there by his father, to his holdings (10). He drew another 178 acres in the same vicinity in the 1819 land lottery (8), and on the tax digests for 1821 he is listed as owner of twenty slaves (11).

Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick had eleven children but four died while minors. Their children were (1):

Elizabeth Ingram Myrick b. 21 August 1810 m. Bishop Clements, 2 May 1826.

Nancy S. Myrick b. 2 October 1811, d. 13 October 1812.

John F. Myrick b. 18 August 1813, d. 27 August 1824.

Stith Parham 6 Myrick b. 7 March 1815, m. 1st: Elizabeth Peeple, 7 May 1834 — m. 2nd: Elizabeth Dowdell, 10 October 1844.

Mary Ann Myrick b. 14 June 1817, d. 27 October 1825.

Sarah Adeline Myrick b. 21 February 1819, m. Edmond McGehee, 8 May 1834, d. 5 December 1835.

Benjamin H. Myrick b. 24 November 1820, m. 1st: Anne Edmondson — m. 2nd: Fannie Sanford.

Martha F. Myrick b. 3 February 1823, d. 13 May 1862 (unm).

Goodwin T. W. Myrick b. 12 May 1824, m. Kate Bailey, d. 18 December 1879.

William J. Myrick b. 28 February 1826, m. Lucretia Edmondson, d. 2 January 1875.

John W. Myrick b. 23 March 1828, m. 1st: Miss Mott — m. 2nd: Lulu Daniel.

Goodwin 5 was only 52 years old when he died 11 March 1831 (12), four years before the death of his father. At the time of his death, four of his sons, William J. Myrick, John W. Myrick, Goodwin T. W. Myrick, and Benjamin Harvey Myrick, were minors, and the court appointed their mother, Martha Myrick, as guardian of them (13). Stith Parham 6 Myrick, the oldest living son of Goodwin 5, was sixteen at the

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

54

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

time of his father's death and apparently needed no guardian; in fact he was executor of his grandfather's estate only four years later.

The appraisers of Goodwin 5 Myrick's estate valued his slaves at \$15,520, so he must have owned more than the 20 listed in 1812 (14).

Goodwin 5's widow, Martha, continued to run the plantation and raised her family with success. A glance at one of the annual tax returns gives an idea of her varied financial deals (15):

The orphans of Goodwin Myrick in account with Martha Myrick, their guardian, 4 May 1836. Receipts:

For hire of negro Henry	-----	\$ 100.00
" Anderson	-----	80.00
" Willmon	-----	35.00
" 3 girls	-----	105.00
" Woman	-----	30.00
" George	-----	100.00
" Green	-----	100.00
" Warren	-----	70.00
" Frank	-----	85.00
" Sylva (to F. Green)	-----	150.00
" " "	-----	100.00
" " "	-----	30.00
Note on Thomas Humphrey	-----	31.75
" Sam Smith	-----	19.75
" Robert Ladd	-----	21.68
" G. A. Brown	-----	140.00
" T. L. Dunster	-----	40.00
" Matthew A. Parham	-----	109.38
Frederick Green	-----	10.25
John Myrick	-----	276.12
Mrs. (Undecipherable)	-----	392.30
Cash paid in 25 December 1835	-----	549.32
Sale of land January, 1836	-----	1,749.32
Legacy from the estate of		
Jordan Myrick of South Carolina	-----	2,188.00
Sale of negroes	-----	7,300.00
		<hr/>
		\$11,732.87



MARTHA PARHAM MYRICK
Wife of Goodwin 5 Myrick
(From Old Oil Painting. Photo by
Virginia Myrick Stacy)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

55

Martha Myrick continued to add land to the estate by the purchase of an additional 364½ acres, for \$2,500 (16), and by a land grant of 160 acres, both in Baldwin County. Under the Acts of 3 March, 1855, and 14 May, 1856, widows of soldiers of the War of 1812 were granted bounty land, and it was under these acts that Martha, on 12 September 1857, was granted the 160 acres (17).

The five sons of Goodwin 5 and Martha continued to live in Baldwin County for many years. In 1850 we find that Martha (aged 59) was living with her son, John W. Myrick (aged 23) (18). Later John W. Myrick moved to Alabama, and Goodwin T. W. Myrick moved to Mississippi. The other sons remained in Baldwin County, though at present only the descendants of their oldest son, Stith Parham 6 Myrick, continued to own land in, and make their home in Baldwin County, and it is his descendants who own the Dovedale lands.

Martha died 13 May 1862 (1), and her will may be found in the appendices to this history. Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick are buried in the old family cemetery in Baldwin County, Georgia, near the grave of John 4 Myrick. Goodwin's grave is marked with a stone commemorating his services as a soldier in the War of 1812.

SOURCES

GOODWIN 5 MYRICK

1. Family Bible of Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick, Printed, 1818; notarized copy on file D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
2. Franklin County, Louisburg, North Carolina, Deed Book 9, p. 153.
3. Ibid., Deed Book 9, p. 142.
4. Knight — Georgia Landmarks, Memorials and Legends, Vol. 1, p. 274.
5. Baldwin County, Milledgeville, Georgia, Minute Book, 1802-1811, p. 13.

CHAPTER X

STITH PARHAM 6 MYRICK

On 17 March 1815, at their plantation home in Baldwin County, Georgia, a second son was born to Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick (1, 2). This baby, named Stith Parham for his mother's father, lived a long and useful life; and a study of his life leads to the thought that he typified the best in the life and culture of the South, as it existed in his time. Cause and effect working naturally, the two hundred years of pioneer effort on the part of his ancestors, bloomed and came to fruition in the person of Stith Parham 6 Myrick.

If young Stith was born with a silver spoon in his mouth the metal of that spoon was tested early. His older brother lived only eleven years, and his father died in 1831 when Stith was sixteen. Forgetting his youth, he gave up his education and took over the management of the plantations and helped his mother raise the four younger brothers. He was successful in the new role, not only in maintaining what his father had left, but in adding to it until the Myrick lands were among the most important in that section of Georgia.

He married Elizabeth Peeples, 7 May 1834, at the home of his bride's grandfather, Charles Malone of Baldwin County (2). Stith was nineteen at the time but the early marriage must have seemed appropriate after three years of responsibility. The young couple set up their home at the River Place in Baldwin County, a plantation along the Oconee River, and there a daughter, Mary Elizabeth Myrick, was born to them a year later (2). Their happiness was short lived for in 1836, less than three years after their marriage, Elizabeth Peeples Myrick died (2) leaving Stith with the added responsibility of an infant daughter. Stith's mother was alive and vigorous, there were plenty of negro nurses, so the young daughter probably was not the problem she would be today.

An event had happened the year before that did add to his responsibility. John 4 Myrick, his grandfather, died 29 August 1835, and Stith became executor of the rather large estate (3). Evidently the old gentleman thought highly of his twenty-year-old grandson.

(58)



ELIZABETH DOWDELL MYRICK
(From Old Oil Painting — Photograph by Drinnon)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

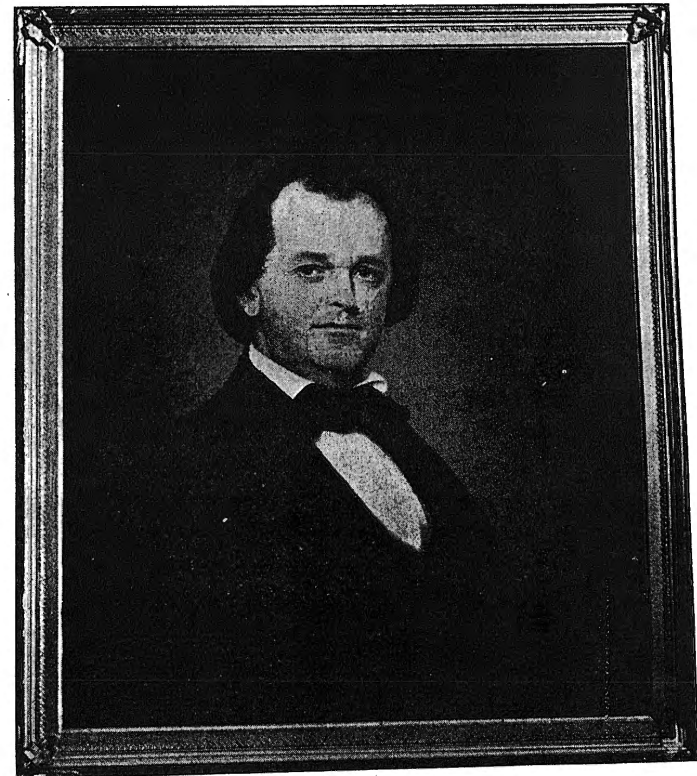
56

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

6. Miscellaneous Records, Book Z, pp. 452 to 456, South Carolina Historical Commission, Columbia.
7. Baldwin County, Georgia, Minute Book, 1807-1811, p. 64.
8. Courthouse Records, Baldwin County, Georgia, copied from originals by Nancy Hart Chapter, D. A. R.; Tax Digest Books I, II, III, and Land Lotteries, 1812, p. 22; in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
9. War Department Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
10. Ibid., source No. 8, Tax Digests, 1818, p. 15.
11. Ibid., source No. 8, Tax Digests, 1821, p. 31.
12. Southern Recorder (weekly newspaper), Milledgeville, Georgia, 17 March, 1831, State Archives, Atlanta, Georgia.
13. Baldwin County, Georgia, Minute Book, 1833-1852, p. 39.
14. Baldwin County, Georgia, Wills and Administrations, 15 May, 1835, Book D, p. 141.
15. Baldwin County, Georgia, Tax Returns, Book D, p. 180.
16. Deed in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia.
17. File No. 235411, Pension Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
18. Census Records, 1850, Baldwin County, Georgia,; copied from photostated files in National Archives, and indexed by Mrs. George H. Tunnell, Nancy Hart Chapter, D. A. R., 1945; in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

57



STITH PARHAM 6 MYRICK

(From Old Oil Painting — Photograph by Drinnon)

Eight years after the death of his first wife, 10 October 1844, Stith 6 married Elizabeth Dowdell, daughter of James Dowdell of Harris County, Georgia (2). Elizabeth came of a prominent and wealthy Alabama and Virginia family (see genealogy in appendices), and story and legend speak of her as beautiful, charming and intellectual. She had been a member of the second graduating class of the Georgia Female College (now Wesleyan College), the first chartered woman's college in America, and the educational mecca for daughters of prominent Methodists of the South. A copy of the diploma of Mrs. Stith Parham 6 Myrick, nee Elizabeth Dowdell, reads (4):

TESTIMONIAL
OF THE
GEORGIA FEMALE COLLEGE

The President, as the representative of the Faculty of the Georgia Female College, gives this testimonial that Miss Elizabeth Dowdell, after having passed through a Regular Course of Study in that institution, embracing all the Sciences which are usually taught in the Colleges of the United States, with such as appropriately belong to Female education in its most ample range, was deemed worthy of the first degree conferred by this institution, and accordingly it was conferred upon her on the fourteenth of July 1842.

In testimony of which the signature of the President and Faculty, and the Seal of the College are hereto affixed.

Signed: William H. Ellison, President
John Darby

A charming picture of the happiness of Stith Parham and Elizabeth Myrick, twenty years after their marriage, is given in the memoirs of Emma Lewis Mason, published in *The Macon Telegraph*, Macon, Georgia, in 1937. Emma Lewis Mason was ninety-four at the time these memoirs were published, and she describes in gentle, old fashioned language, how, in 1864, she and the other students of Wesleyan College fled Macon in the night because of a rumor that General Sherman's army was

near the city and would burn the college, and how the Myrick home sheltered her for a day and night:

"When the early shades of morning were appearing, the train stopped near Milledgeville, a little distance opposite the mansion of General Myrick, for Mollie and Sallie Myrick (nieces of Stith Parham) to get off, and as Sallie rose to go she said, 'Come on Emma and go with Mollie and me.' I promptly and thankfully accepted the invitation . . . After a long time we were called to dinner . . . During the meal General Myrick said:

'I was at a picnic sometime ago, talking to a very attractive girl, whom I had never met before. I soon became satisfied that she would suit me perfectly for a wife, and I asked if she would accept that position.

'She quickly replied, "I don't know a thing about you!"

'In return, I replied, "You know as much about me as I do about you!"

His sweet wife, sitting at his left, said to him, 'I'm mighty glad she told you that.'

I think both of them were glad of it, for they seemed to be pretty well satisfied with each other."

On 26 August 1844, Governor Crawford appointed Stith Parham 6 Myrick a brigadier general in the Georgia Militia (5), an unusual honor for a young man only twenty-nine years old. The reason for this appointment and what part he took in the militia, before and after the appointment, are unknown.

For the first few years after their marriage in 1844, Stith Parham and Elizabeth made their home at the River Place, and there their two sons were born (2), James Dowell Myrick, the next in the Dovedale descent, in 1846, and Goodwin Dowdell Myrick in 1848, the only children of the marriage. There too, Mary Elizabeth Myrick, Stith's nine-year-old daughter by his first marriage, found a home and mother. The River Place was twelve miles from Milledgeville, then the capital and social center of the state, and those twelve miles in the winter must have been difficult ones to a busy man who was forced to travel them often.

Shortly after 1850, the then General Myrick moved to Midway, in the outskirts of Milledgeville, where he lived most of

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

62

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

the year. His father's place, in the old Meriwether vicinity of Baldwin County, came to be called "Summer Home" and it is supposed that Stith and his family lived there during the hot months. This so-called "Summer Home," later owned by his son Goodwin 7 Myrick, still stands under its beautiful old oaks. The Midway home had been designed and built in 1834 for Samuel Rockwell; and prior to Stith's purchase it had been owned in succession by one Prince, and then by Governor Herschel V. Johnson: This home, lavish in scale and beauty of grounds, was an ideal place for entertainment and the extended hospitality of those days, and soon became one of the focal points in the social and business life of the state. Ideal also, for the education of his sons, was the nearby location of Oglethorpe College. This home was sold after General Myrick's death, and at present is the home of M. H. Ennis, but even now in this age of hurry, the house, somehow, still retains its air of crinoline and frilled shirt days. That Midway — the name used to distinguish this home from the Summer Home and River Place, other residences of the Myrick family — escaped destruction and depredation by soldiers when Sherman marched through Milledgeville, may be due largely to a note that was written to the Provost Marshall at that time. The original note (in possession of Mrs. Lillas Myrick Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia) reads:

Milledgeville, Ga. November 24, 1864.

Provost Marshall — Will please send a safe Guard to the residence of Mrs. Myrick as the soldiers threaten to burn the house.

Your Very Obt. Svt.

A. W. Wilson
Capt. P.C.S.

The opening of the Civil War in 1861 found General Myrick at the apex of his career; wealthy in land and slaves, happily married to a charming and intelligent wife, and honored and respected by all who knew him. He entertained generously, contributed liberally to worthy causes, and worshipped faithfully in the Methodist faith of his fathers. Though he was exempted

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

63

from active service with the armies, he raised and personally equipped a company of soldiers, known as the "Myrick Volunteers" (see appendix), and supported their families during the time they were on active service (6, 13). As the war pinch tightened, he loaned money to and guaranteed the debts of his neighbors. During this period, in 1863, he added 972½ acres to his lands by purchasing the Hurt place which adjoined the Summer Home or Homestead place. It was this new plantation that came to be called "Dovedale," and it was there that the author and her sisters and brothers grew up. The deed to this Dovedale place is in the possession of Mrs. Lillas Myrick Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia. The deed in part reads:

"land bought at Courthouse sale of property of Charles S. Hurt, deceased. At highest bid, \$19000 dollars paid with Confederate treasury notes by Stith Parham Myrick . . . tract in County of Baldwin, adjoining lands of Napier, Myrick, and others wherever Spencer Hurt, Jr., lived at his death, bought by Charles S. Hurt of Greene Jordan . . ."

Like many another Southern man of wealth and distinction, the end of the Civil War and the financial debacle that followed, marked the end of Stith Parham Myrick as a man of wealth. His neighbors had no money with which to pay their debts to him and he had only depreciated land. His acreage at this time (7) amounted to: 23 at Midway; 2600 at the Summer Home or Homestead place; 3200 at the River place; 3700 at Myrick's Mill in Twiggs County, Georgia; a total of 9523 acres. Of course all slaves were gone. Despite this huge ownership of land, he was, literally, a poor man for a time. During the years of Reconstruction he lost a large part of his land, but he accepted adversity as he had prosperity, and, aided by his two sons, James Dowdell and Goodwin Dowdell Myrick, he spent the last twenty years of his life in rehabilitation and making a go of what was left.

One of the most interesting papers of the Reconstruction era following the Civil War, is the pardon granted by President Johnson to General Myrick. Persons who had occupied positions of leadership in the South, before and during the war, and had taken part in the rebellion, as well as all others worth over twenty thousand dollars, were not subject to the general am-

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

64

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

nesty nor permitted to take the oath of allegiance to the United States; but were required to apply individually to the President for clemency. The President treated such petitions with indulgence and the end of the year following the Civil War found very few men in the South still unpardoned (8). The original pardon granted Stith Parham Myrick is in the possession of Mrs. Lillas Myrick Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia. The pardon reads:

ANDREW JOHNSON

PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

To all to whom these presents shall come, greeting:

Whereas, STITH PARHAM MYRICK of Baldwin County, Georgia, by taking part in the late rebellion against the Government of the United States, has made himself liable to heavy pains and penalties;

And whereas, the circumstances of his case render him a proper object of Executive clemency; now, therefore, be it known that I, ANDREW JOHNSON, President of the United States of America, in consideration of the premises, divers other good and sufficient reasons me thereunto moving, do hereby grant to the said STITH PARHAM MYRICK a full pardon and amnesty for all offenses by him committed, arising from participation, direct or implied, in the said rebellion, conditioned as follows:

1st This Pardon to be of no effect until the said STITH PARHAM MYRICK shall take the oath prescribed in the Proclamation of the President, dated May 29th 1865.

2nd To be void and of no effect if the said STITH PARHAM MYRICK shall hereafter at any time, acquire any property whatever in slaves; or make use of slave labor.

3rd That the said STITH PARHAM MYRICK first pay all costs which may have accrued in any proceedings instituted or pending against his person or property, before the date of acceptance of this warrant.

4th That the said STITH PARHAM MYRICK shall not by virtue of this warrant claim any property or the proceeds of any property that has been sold by the order, judgment, or decree of a court under confiscation laws of the United States.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

65

5th That the said STITH PARHAM MYRICK shall notify the Secretary of State in writing, that he has received and accepted the foregoing pardon.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto signed my name and caused the Seal of the United States to be affixed.

Done at the city of Washington, this second day of September, A. D. 1865, and of the Independence of the United States, the Ninetieth.

By the President:

ANDREW JOHNSON

W. J. Cunter, Acting Secretary of State.

Stith Parham's 6 daughter, Mary Elizabeth Myrick, graduated from her step-mother's alma mater, Wesleyan College, at nearby Macon, Georgia, where, as a junior, she and two classmates, Martha Bibb Hardaway and Mary Ann duPont, founded the first chapter of the PHI MU National Sorority, originally called PHILOMATHEANS. A portrait of Mary Elizabeth hangs in Wesleyan College now. She married Henry Kelse Daniel, 4 March 1857 (2), and died in 1881 at Americus, Georgia. Her grave in the Oak Grove Cemetery at Americus has been marked by the PHI MU Sorority. Her descendants may be found in the genealogical section of this history.

Stith Parham 6 Myrick died, 20 June 1885, at his Midway home, in his seventieth year, and was buried in the cemetery at Milledgeville, Georgia, as the land on which the old family cemetery is located, had passed into other hands at the end of the Civil War. Elizabeth Dowdell Myrick, his wife, lived four years longer and died at Dovedale, the Baldwin County home of her son. James Dowdell Myrick, 17 September 1889. She is buried beside her husband in the Milledgeville cemetery.

The will of Stith Parham 6 Myrick and of Elizabeth, his wife (12) will be found in the appendices of this history. Of his two sons, James Dowdell Myrick was the seventh in the Dovedale line and his history follows: and the descendants of the other, Goodwin Dowdell Myrick, may be found in the genealogical section of this history.

SOURCES

STITH PARHAM 6 MYRICK

1. Family Bible of Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick, printed, 1818; notarized copy on file, D.A.R. Library, Washington, D. C.
2. Family Bible of Elizabeth S. Myrick; notarized copy on file, D.A.R. Library, Washington, D. C.
3. Baldwin County, Milledgeville, Georgia, Will Book B, p. 161.
4. Diploma in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia.
5. Macon Telegraph and News, Macon, Georgia, Sunday, 26 Sept., 1937.
6. Cook — History of Baldwin County, Georgia, p. 413.
7. Real estate records, Courthouse, Baldwin County, Georgia.
8. United States since 1865 — Louis M. Hacker and Benjamin B. Kendrick, Revised Edition, 1937.
9. Original in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia.
10. Family Bible of James Dowdell 7 and Thulia Kate Myrick of Dovedale, Georgia.
11. Baldwin County, Georgia, Will Book A, p. 152.
12. Ibid., Will Book A, Will of Elizabeth S. Myrick.
13. Beeson — Historical Stories of Milledgeville and Baldwin County, Georgia, p. 171, J. W. Burke Co., Macon, Ga., 1943 — Myrick Volunteers.



THULIA KATE MYRICK
(Old Photograph — Copy by Drinnon)



JAMES DOWDELL 7 MYRICK
(Old Photograph — Copy by Drinnon)

CHAPTER XI

JAMES DOWDELL 7 MYRICK

James Dowdell 7 Myrick, son of Stith Parham 6 Myrick and his second wife, Elizabeth Dowdell Myrick, was born 15 June 1846, at the River Place (1), one of his father's plantations in Baldwin County, Georgia. This plantation lay along the banks of the Oconee River. James' childhood was spent at the River Place and at the Midway home near Milledgeville, Georgia. His half-sister, Mary Elizabeth Myrick, the child of his father's first marriage, was eleven years old when James was born, and two years later the birth of a brother, Goodwin Dowdell Myrick, completed the family.

Despite the smallness of the family for those days, the means and hospitality of James' parents were such that always there

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ere many other children at the Myrick home for short visits of indefinite stays. In fact, four cousins of the children: Marion and Goodwin (Goodie), daughters of their father's brother, John W. Myrick; and Mollie and Sallie, daughters of their mother's brother, Benjamin Harvey Myrick, were as much at home at Midway as in their own home, so there was never a lack of playmates for the children. Stith Parham 6 Myrick as guardian for Marion and Martha Goodwin (Goodie) Myrick (2).

By the time James 7 was of school age, his sister, Mary Elizabeth Myrick, was a student at Wesleyan College, where she is still noted as one of the founders of the PHI MU Sorority. The two brothers received their early education from tutors, and then at sixteen, in 1862, James entered nearby Oglethorpe College. While at Oglethorpe he was a member of the Thalian Society, a literary organization founded by Sydney Lanier, the Georgia poet (3).

Excited probably by the war spirit, James next became a student at the Georgia Military Institute, Marietta, Georgia, and remained there until 1864, when he joined the Confederate Army as a member of the Georgia Cadets. These sixteen- and seventeen-year-old cadets fought the remainder of the Civil War in Captain Manget's Company, Caper's Battalion, Smith's Division, Johnston's Army, until they were disbanded in Augusta, Georgia, in 1865 (4). Their company was the last one, east of the Mississippi River, to receive demobilization orders. When James came home to Midway after the war, he found that his younger brother, Goodwin, who had run away from home to join the army in the last months of the Confederacy, had not yet returned. Goodwin's fighting days had ended in December 1864, with his capture and later confinement at Point Lookout, and it was not until July 1865 that he succeeded in getting back to Midway.

With the Civil War at an end, Reconstruction in full swing, amusements, luxuries and leisure gone, life at Midway became a serious proposition for James and his father. Despite these difficulties, and probably goaded by the remembrance of his own lack of education due to early responsibilities, Stith Parham 6 and Elizabeth were determined that James should complete his

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

69

education. He first attended the Mt. Zion School, Hancock County, Georgia, run by former Governor Northern; and the following year enrolled in the East Alabama College, Auburn, Alabama, now known as the Alabama Polytechnic Institute, or just plain Auburn.

In their choice of Auburn as a college for James, his parents were undoubtedly influenced by the fact that relatives — Dowdells, Sanfords — were professors, or rather wives of professors, at that institution. In the possession of the Myrick family (Mrs. Lillas Myrick Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia) is a letter, written with pen and ink, from General Robert E. Lee to James' mother, in answer to an inquiry of hers about sending James to Washington and Lee University (then Washington College), of which General Lee was then president. The letter is quoted in full:

Lexington, Va., 27 April, '66

Mrs. S. P. Myrick:

In compliance with your request of the 18th, I send a Synopsis of the Course of Studies at Washington College, issued before the Commencement of the present session. The circulars containing a prospectus of the whole course have been exhausted. It has been expanded and improved and four other professors, one of Modern Languages, one of Experimental Philosophy, one of Applied Mathematics, and one of Moral and Mental Science appointed.

I should recommend your son to continue the study of Latin. He will soon recover all he has lost by application and advance rapidly, no matter what occupation he may follow it will be beneficial. It will improve his knowledge, diction, style, taste, judgment.

Wisdom is the only investment we make in this world which pays us tenfold.

With great respect

Your obt. servant,

R. E. LEE

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

0

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

When James graduated from Auburn in 1869, his diploma was signed by John Darby, the same professor who had signed his mother's diploma when she graduated from Wesleyan College, and also the diploma of his mother-in-law to be, Nancy Averette Bryan, when she graduated from Culloden College, Georgia.

After graduation James came home to Midway and gradually took over management of affairs from his father. For the next ten years he commuted back and forth between the various plantations and Midway; a fine figure of a man as he rode his horses along the plantation roads, and encouraged the free negroes to work for him at the wages he could afford. It was during this period of his dogged and winning struggle against the evils of Reconstruction days, that family legends describe him as the most handsome and eligible bachelor in that section of Georgia.

In adjoining Wilkinson County lived the family of Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst, consisting of the widowed mother, two young sons, and four daughters. The second oldest of these daughters, Thulia Katherine Whitehurst, made what the girls of the county called the catch of the year, when she was married April 1879. But let Thulia Katherine tell of it in a letter written to her Aunt Laura (Mrs. Bryan Hartley), 17 January 1879 (5):

"There now, you already know . . . and now you have all the secret, except that I love him very devotedly, and after such a long time have been fully persuaded that he is not the heartless sort that he has been represented to be, and that he also loves me and will endeavor to make the remainder of our days as happy as is in his power. I heartily wish you could hear and see him talk out it"

"But to enter more fully upon the same subject (which you will see will continue throughout this letter), we have not yet decided as to the time . . . we propose to take a short pleasure trip, or rather, 'bridal tour' afterwards . . . we do not think of such extravagant things as a tour through the Northern States, Virginia, etc., . . . but some quiet place on the seashore and then go to Savannah in order to take a sail on the 'briny deep' and get a sniff of the seabreeze."

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

71

Ten days later, 27 January 1879, she again wrote to her Aunt Laura:

"I attended church in Gordon yesterday with Mr. Myrick as my escort. *He is just splendid.* The date has been set for April only the immediate family present." This decision to have a small wedding was no doubt made because of the recent death of her father in July 1878. She continues, "I am going to spend the day with Lila Daniel Wednesday. Mr. M. is coming for me and don't you know I'll have a glorious time." The Lila Daniel she mentions was the daughter of James Dowdell 7 Myrick's half-sister, Mary Elizabeth Myrick Daniel, and was about the same age as Thulia Katherine. Lila Daniel later married Dr. Lodrick M. Jones of Baldwin County, Georgia, so an additional sentence in Thulia Katherine's letter is of interest: "Dr. Jones is still in our neighborhood and is a very popular and skillful physician."

It all came about as planned. James Dowdell 7 Myrick and Thulia Katherine Whitehurst were married, 2 April 1879, at the Whitehurst home in Wilkinson County, Georgia; and the thirty-one years of love and devotion to each other that followed, proved not only that it was a successful marriage, but also that the bride was a fine judge of character. It should be added that she retained the ability to judge character throughout her life.

Thulia Katherine Whitehurst was the daughter of Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst and Nancy Averette Bryan Whitehurst (6). She was born in Wilkinson County, Georgia, 24 October 1860 (6). It is through her mother, Nancy Averette Bryan, that the Dovedale Myricks have additional lines for eligibility to the Daughters of the American Revolution, Colonial Dames, and other patriotic societies.

The first home of James 7 and his bride was at Myrick's Mill, one of the Myrick plantations in Twiggs County, Georgia, and their first two children were born there. Much of their time, however, was spent at Midway, as they more and more took over from General Myrick the management of the estate, and tried to hold on to the more profitable and workable lands by letting the poorer ones go.

After the death of his father, Stith Parham 6 Myrick, in

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

72

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

1885, James and his family lived for a time at Midway, but at the same time they built a new home on one of the Myrick plantations in Baldwin County, on that part known earlier as the Hurt place. This new home they named Dovedale, in honor of James' mother's family, Dowdell: a spelling evolved from Dovedale, Dowdale, Dowdall to Dowdell.

When his mother, Elizabeth Dowdell Myrick, died in September 1889, James sold the Midway home, settled all outstanding debts, and began for the first time to devote his entire efforts to his own thousand acre Dovedale plantation. There at Dovedale, six more children were born to James and Thulia, and, as the family grew the house also grew, and the plantation flourished. James Dowdell 7 Myrick was an intelligent, far-seeing, and industrious man, some sixty years ahead of his time, for, in 1890, he was an enthusiastic practitioner of soil conservation and diversified farming. Daily he rode his fields, taught his negroes to rotate crops, plant cover crops, build terraces, make use of contour plowing, raise their own necessities — corn, wheat, oats, cattle, hogs, poultry, garden crops — and the efficient methods of planting and cultivation.

He had his own cotton gin, stored and held his cotton for better prices, and produced his own flour, cornmeal, meats, fruits and vegetables. Long before the days of electricity or Delco systems, he installed an hydraulic ram to pipe water into the Dovedale home. He built and helped to maintain a school for neighborhood children, operated a post office for the community, and ran a store for his plantation workers. Except for clothing and a few staples Dovedale was a self-contained world.

As it had been with his father at Midway, so it became with James and his wife at Dovedale, where their hospitality and personalities acted as magnets for people; and Myrick and Whitehurst relatives, and friends, came, visited, stayed, left, returned again and again to Dovedale. It was a good world for children and must have been equally so for grown-ups. How the wife and mother of eight children, even with the servants then available, ran the house so quietly and efficiently, is still an object lesson in capability to those who knew her. After his marriage James became the guardian of his wife's two younger sisters, Josie and Willa Whitehurst, and by his conduct of their

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

73

affairs and interest in their welfare, he gained the love and esteem of the entire Whitehurst family.

It was tragic for James, and for Dovedale, when he was attacked by diabetes before insulin had been discovered; but true to character, he adopted a rigid diet, carried on his work as before, and succeeded in his fight against the disease for several years longer. He died at Dovedale in November 1910, when he was sixty-four years old; some two hundred and thirty-five years after the birth of Francis 1 Myrick, the first authentic American ancestor in the Dovedale Myrick descent.

Despite the days of Reconstruction through which he struggled, and the financial demands of a large family, he left sufficient estate, without the sacrifice of the Myrick lands, to support his family and send the five younger children through college. At the time of his death, Nannaline, the oldest daughter, was dead; the oldest son, James Dowdell Myrick Junior, was an electrical engineer with Westinghouse; the next daughter, Elizabeth (Tippie), was the wife of Dr. Terrell E. Hubert of Baldwin County; the second son, James Fullilove Myrick, still not of age, was a student at the Georgia School of Technology; Susan, aged sixteen, was at the Georgia State College for Women, Milledgeville; and the three youngest girls, Allie, Katie, and Lillas were at Dovedale.

James Fullilove withdrew from Georgia Tech and returned to Dovedale to help his mother in the settlement of his father's estate; but his real interest was not in farming, and the following fall he resumed his engineering education. Before his death, James 7 had advised his family to move to Milledgeville, and this was done a short time after he died. Thereafter, until the youngest child was twenty-one, in 1921, Dovedale was operated by the mother as a group of tenant farms; and operated successfully too, though she was twelve miles away and transportation was not what it is today. During this period too, with little or no help, she cooked and sewed for all, sent her five children through college, and made the home a place to which the children were always delighted to return and bring their friends.

A neighbor in Milledgeville once said, "Mrs. Myrick never denied her daughters anything," but the neighbor never realized the wisdom Mrs. Myrick used in guiding her daughters to want

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

74

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

the right things. Behind her modest manner lived a keen business ability, and a rare quality of judgment and understanding of human nature, that made her advice sought after by her children, her brothers and sisters, her in-laws, and her friends.

Thulia Katherine Whitehurst Myrick lived seventy-two years and died 20 October 1932, in Milledgeville, Georgia. She is buried by the side of her husband, James Dowdell 7 Myrick, in the Milledgeville, Georgia, cemetery.

In 1921, Lillas, the youngest of James' 7 children, reached the age of twenty-one, and the Dovedale plantation was divided equally among the seven surviving children. It is still owned by them or by their children, though the backwaters of a power dam have encroached upon and forced the sale of some small parts of it. The two sons of James Dowdell 7 and Thulia Katherine Myrick, died without sons, so the death of the last one in 1945, James Fullilove, marked the end of the direct line of Dovedale Myricks who bear the surname Myrick.

DESCENDANTS OF JAMES DOWDELL 7 MYRICK
AND THULIA KATHERINE (Whitehurst) MYRICK

Nannaline 8 Myrick

- b. 15 March 1882, Twiggs County, Georgia (1).
- d. April 1909 unm., Dovedale, Georgia, buried Milledgeville, Ga.

James Dowdell 8 Myrick, Jr.

- b. 31 January 1884, Twiggs County, Georgia (1).
- m. Lena Robinson, 28 November 1911, who married 2nd James Francis Armstrong, 30 June 1937.
- d. 4 July 1928, Baltimore, Md., buried, Milledgeville, Ga.

Elizabeth Stith 8 Myrick

- b. 9 February 1887, Dovedale, Georgia (1).
- m. Dr. Terrell Eugene Hubert, M.D., 6 September 1905, Dovedale, Ga., who was b. 28 April 1867, at Barnett, Warren County, Georgia, and died 20 September 1945, Meriwether, Georgia; buried at Hubert family cemetery, Warren County, Georgia.

Their Children:

Annie Judson 9 Hubert

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

75

- b. 8 August 1906, Meriwether, Georgia (10).
- m. Louis Balafas, 8 July 1925, Aiken, S. C., who was b. 12 May 1896, in Greece.

Their children:

Mary Elizabeth 10 Balafas

- b. 18 July 1927, Swainsboro, Georgia (10).
- m. Albert Clanton Lowery, 8 March 1948, New York City, who was b. 7 August 1921, Florella, Ala.

Annie Lou 10 Balafas

- b. 29 May 1930, Swainsboro, Georgia (10).

Terrell Eugene 9 Hubert, Jr.

- b. 7 March 1910, Meriwether, Georgia (10).
- m. Maris Jackson, 5 February 1941, Putnam County, Georgia, who was b. 23 March 1918, Putnam County, Georgia.

Their children:

Melvin Harold Hubert

- b. 4 January 1938, son of Maris Jackson by previous marriage, adopted by Terrell Eugene Hubert, Jr., 12 February 1945.

James Edmond 10 Hubert

- b. 8 February 1943.
- d. 12 March 1943.

Caroline Ophelia 10 Hubert

- b. 5 November 1944, Washington, D. C.

Patricia Elaine 10 Hubert

- b. 12 February 1950, Eatonton, Georgia.

Elizabeth Stella 9 Hubert

- b. 28 November 1912, Meriwether, Georgia (10).
- m. William Thompson Flanders Warren, 13 October 1934, at Burnell, Florida, who was b. 13 April 1912, Atlanta, Ga.

Their children:

William Terrell 10 Warren

- b. 13 November 1935, New Smyrna, Florida

Virginia Susan 10 Warren

- b. 28 July 1940, New Smyrna, Florida

James Fullilove 8 Myrick

- b. 13 October 1890, Dovedale, Georgia (1).

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

76

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

- m. Elizabeth Edna Chandler, 4 October 1919, Media, Pa., daughter of Howard Lincoln and Virginia Elizabeth Chandler.

Their children (10):

Elizabeth Anne (Betsey) 9 Myrick

b. 15 July 1920, Baltimore, Maryland.

- m. Captain William Johnson Nichols, USMC, Silver Spring, Maryland, 28 August 1943.

Their children:

William James 10 Nichols

b. 4 April 1947, Camp Lejeune, N. C.

Patricia Susan 10 Nichols

b. 12 November 1949, Camp Pendleton, California.

Virginia Kate 9 Myrick

b. 29 November 1921, Baltimore, Maryland (10).

- m. Erle Marshall Stacy, 6 October 1943, Silver Spring, Maryland.

Their children:

Erle Marshall 10 Stacy, Jr.

b. 15 February 1945, Silver Spring, Maryland.

John Myrick 10 Stacy

b. 22 February 1948, Silver Spring, Maryland.

Susan Dowdell 8 Myrick

b. 20 February 1893, Dovedale, Georgia (1).

Allie Goodwin 8 Myrick

b. 31 December 1895, Dovedale, Georgia (1).

- m. Colonel Edwin Turner Bowden, USA, 1 August 1923, Milledgeville, Georgia, who was b. 22 October 1894, Martin, Tenn.

Their children:

Edwin Turner 9 Bowden, Jr., Ph.D.

b. 5 June 1924, Milledgeville, Georgia.

m. Ann Haddon, 12 June 1948, Boston, Mass., who was b. 8 February 1924, daughter of William and Anna Haddon.

Their Children:

Elisabeth Haddon 10 Bowden

b. September 25, 1952

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

77

Thulia Kate 8 Myrick

b. 17 August 1898, Dovedale, Georgia (1).

- m. William Merchant Lowerre, 2 April 1923, Milledgeville, Georgia.

Their children (10):

William Merchant 9 Lowerre, Jr.

b. 21 July 1926, Rome, New York.

James Myrick 9 Lowerre, Lieutenant, USA.

b. 23 June 1928, Rome, New York.

George Fitzgerald 9 Lowerre

b. 19 April 1932, Rome, New York.

Lillas Stanley 8 Myrick

b. 11 November 1900, Dovedale, Georgia (1).

- m. Dr. Luther Campbell Lindsley, Ph.D., 4 June 1934, Milledgeville, Georgia, who was b. ———, at ———, Virginia.

Their children (10):

Thulia Kate 9 Lindsley

b. 28 February 1935, Milledgeville, Georgia.

Susan Virginia 9 Lindsley

b. 27 October 1936, Milledgeville, Georgia.

Lillas Myrick 9 Lindsley

b. 27 January 1938, Milledgeville, Georgia.

SOURCES

JAMES DOWDELL 7 MYRICK

1. Family Bible of Stith Parham 6 and Elizabeth S. Myrick; notarized copy in D.A.R. Library, Washington, D. C.
2. Baldwin County, Milledgeville, Georgia, Miscellaneous papers in Courthouse records.
3. Beeson — Sidney Lanier at Oglethorpe ———, pp. 6 and 24.
4. Cook — History of Baldwin County, Georgia, pp. 413-417; Keys — Hearn Printing Co., Anderson, S. C., 1925.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

3

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

5. Letter in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia; copy in possession of the author.
6. Family Bible of Wilkinson Mayberry and Nancy Averette (Bryan) Whitehurst; notarized copy in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
7. George B. Smith — The family of James D. Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia; giving an account of the Myricks, Goodwins, Parhams, and Dowdells, and a glance at some collateral lines. Ms., in script, in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia.
8. Northern — Men of Mark in Georgia, Vol. 6, p. 157; a corrected copy in Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.
9. All other information from the personal knowledge of the author, daughter of James Dowdell 7 and Thulia Kate Myrick.
10. Data on individual lines furnished by children of James Dowdell 7 and Thulia Kate Myrick.

CHAPTER XII

OTHER DESCENDANTS OF JOHN 4 MYRICK
OF BALDWIN COUNTY, GEORGIA

John 4 Myrick of Franklin County, North Carolina and Baldwin County, Georgia has been discussed in detail in Chapter VIII. To recapitulate briefly:

He was born in 1751 and died in 1835. His parents were Francis 3 Myrick and Mary (Turner?) Myrick of Franklin County, North Carolina, discussed in Chapter VII. His grandfather was Francis 2 Myrick of Bute County, North Carolina, son of Francis 1 Myrick of Brunswick County, Virginia, each discussed in Chapters VI and V respectively. He married Amy Goodwin about 1778. His brothers and sisters were: Francis 4, Turner, Matthew, Elizabeth (Myrick) Kimball, Nancy (Myrick) Hogg, Vestry (Myrick) Moore, Rebecca (Myrick) Pinion, Lucy (Myrick) Nash, Ann (Myrick) Edwards.

Children of John 4 and Amy Goodwin Myrick (1):

Goodwin 5 Myrick

Detailed account in Chapter IX; genealogical records follow.

John Fletcher 5 Myrick

m. _____

Moved to Upson County, Georgia (2).

His daughter:

Amy Goodwin 6 Myrick

m. Jesse Howells; will of Jesse Howells, Upson County, Georgia, 1872, names: (3) wife — Amy, formerly Amy G. Myrick; speaks of children but not by name; executors: sons, James and Henry Howells.

Martha 5 Myrick

m. _____ Horton

No record of descendants.

Elizabeth 5 Myrick

m. _____ Green

Genealogical records follow.

(79)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

0

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Lucy 5 Myrick

m. 1st Drewry Jackson; 2nd Stephen Clements (4) Genealogical records follow.

Amy 5 Myrick

m. Thomas Stith Parham
Genealogical records follow.

Polly 5 Myrick

m. ——— Jones
Had children (see John 4 Myrick's will) but no record of descendants.

Jordan 5 Myrick (5)

b. 1785 (6)
d. 1834, near Charleston, South Carolina, unmarried (6).

A Daughter 5 (name unknown)

m. ——— Freeney

Her son (1):

John Myrick (6) Freeney; no record of descendants.

Line of *Goodwin 5 Myrick* (John 4, Francis 3, Francis 2).

Goodwin 5 Myrick, son of John 4 and Amy Goodwin Myrick, was born 23 October 1779 (7), and died 5 March 1831 (7, 8) in Baldwin County, Georgia. He married Martha (Patsy) Parham 9 November 1809 (7), who was born 19 December 1790 (7), and died 13 May 1862 (9). Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick had eleven children, four of whom died as infants. Surviving children were (7):

Stith Parham 6 Myrick

Genealogical records follow.

Elizabeth Ingram 6 Myrick

b. 21 August 1810 (7).

m. Bishop Freeman Clements of Greenville, Georgia, 2 May 1826 (4), who was the son of Stephen Clements by his first wife. Stephen Clements' second wife was Lucy 5 Myrick Jackson, widow of Drewry Jackson.

Their children:

Stephen 7 Clements; Bishop 7 Clements; Goodwin 7 Clements; Martha 7 Clements (19).

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

81

Sarah Adeline 6 Myrick

b. 21 February 1819

m. Edmond McGehee, 8 May 1834 (7)

d. 5 December 1835.

Their son:

James Goodwin 7 McGehee, b. 15 August 1835, no record of descendants.

Benjamin Harvey 6 Myrick

Genealogical records follow.

Goodwin T. W. 6 Myrick

Genealogical records follow.

William J. 6 Myrick

b. 28 February 1826 (7)

m. Lucretia J. Edmondson, 20 March 1849 (10)

Their children (11):

Kate 7 Myrick

m. Dr. Mark Johnson, no descendants.

William J. 7 Myrick, Jr.

d. unmarried.

John W. 6 Myrick

Genealogical records follow.

Children of Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick who died as children: Nancy S., John F., Mary Ann P., Martha F. (7).

Line of *Stith Parham 6 Myrick* (Goodwin 5, John 4, Francis 3).

Stith Parham 6 Myrick, oldest surviving son of Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick, was born 7 March 1815, in Baldwin County, Georgia (7), and died 20 January 1885, in the same county. He married first: Elizabeth Peeples, 7 May 1834; and 2nd Elizabeth Smith Dowdell, 10 October 1844 (12).

Children of Stith Parham 6 and Elizabeth Peeples Myrick:

Mary Elizabeth 7 Myrick

b. 18 May 1835, River Place, Baldwin County, Ga. (12)

m. Henry Kelse Daniel, 4 March 1857, at Midway

d. July 1881 in Gordon, Georgia.

Their daughter:

Lila P. 8 Daniel

b. 23 January 1860

m. Dr. Lodrick Matthews Jones, born 28 April 1850,

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

and died 7 December 1922 (14)
Their children:
Elizabeth 9 Jones
b. 15 August 1882, unmarried
Lodrick Malone 9 Jones
b. 1 July 1885
m. Cibbie ———.
d. 8 November 1927
William O. Daniel 9 Jones
b. 5 March 1888; M.D. Tulane University; lives at
Thomasville, Georgia, unmarried
Children of Stith Parham 6 and Elizabeth Dowdell Myrick:
James Dowdell 7 Myrick
Dovedale line, record in Chapter XI
Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick
Genealogical records follow
Line of *Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick* (Stith Parham 6, Good-
win 5)
Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick, second son of Stith Parham 6
and Elizabeth Dowdell Myrick, was born, 3 April 1848, at the
Center Place, Baldwin County, Georgia (12). He married Eliza-
beth Parham Hawkins, 16 December 1869, in Baldwin County
(1), who died in 1922. Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick died in
1909 in Baldwin County.
Their children (15):
Eugene Hawkins 8 Myrick
b. 27 February 1871
m. Clara Frances Roberts, 28 March 1895
d. 29 June 1908
Children of Eugene Hawkins 8 and Clara Roberts Myrick:
Goodwin Dowdell 9 Myrick II
b. 30 December 1895
m. Janie Steele, 6 October 1923
They live at 1628 16th Place South, Birmingham, Ala.,
where Goodwin 9 is an official of the Tennessee Coal &
Iron Co.
Their children:
Dorothy Lillian 10 Myrick
b. 3 June 1925

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

83

m. Sam M. Dillard, Jr., 7 June 1947
Their daughter:
Dorothy Grace 11 Dillard
b. 19 October 1951
Eugene Hawkins 9 Myrick, Jr.
b. 14 November 1898
d. 13 March 1899
Walter Bogart 9 Myrick
b. 27 January 1900
m. Mildred Josephine Hampton, 27 October 1925
They live at 2325 E. Third St., Chattanooga, Tenn., where
he is manager, American Optical Co.
Their daughter:
Mary Frances 10 Myrick
b. 27 May 1927
m. Robert E. Lee, 28 June 1947
Their children:
Robert Myrick 11 Lee, b. 2 July 1949
David Lloyd 11 Lee, b. 29 July 1951
Ethel Blanche 9 Myrick
b. 8 July 1903
m. 1st Edgar E. Garrison, 26 June 1925, who died 8
March 1935; m. 2nd Elwin L. Smith, 16 April 1938;
No children by either marriage. They live at 1304 Cotton
Ave., Birmingham, Ala.
Martha Parham (Mattie) 8 Myrick (Goodwin Dowdell 7
Myrick)
m. 1st Stokes Hilsman
Their son:
Myrick 9 Hilsman
m. Martha Anderson
Their children:
Myrick 10 Hilsman, Jr.
Nena 10 Hilsman
Martha Parham 8 Myrick (Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick)
m. 2nd Frank Stafford
Their children:
Henry Warren 9 Stafford
b. 1904

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

m. Ruth Brown, 12 January 1927
Their children:
Barbara Joan 10 Stafford, b. 3 May 1936
Sally Winn 10 Stafford, b. 3 April 1943
Goodwin Dowdell 9 Stafford
b. 8 April 1907
m. Frances Bevel
Their children:
Jean 10 Stafford
m. Ralph Carper
Lillian Shannon 10 Stafford
James Alvin 9 Stafford
b. 8 April 1907 (twin of Goodwin D. 9 Stafford)
m. Carolyn Owens, 25 April 1933
Their children:
Martha Carolyn 10 Stafford, b. 6 June 1937
Frank Alvin 10 Stafford, b. 22 February 1941
Sara (Sha) 8 Myrick (Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick)
m. Rev. Robert A. Edmondson. They live at 2935 Mason
Mill Road, Decatur, Ga.
Their children:
Elizabeth 9 Edmondson
m. T. D. Brinsfield
Their daughter:
Barbara 10 Brinsfield
m. ——— Pittard
Their children:
Elizabeth 11 Pittard
Tarleton 11 Pittard
Francis 9 Edmondson
m. Vermelle Newton
Their daughter:
Sue 10 Edmondson
Robert A. 9 Edmondson, Jr.
m. Mary Ann Candler
Their children:
Mary Ann 10 Edmondson; Eugenia 10 Edmondson;
Robert A. 10 Edmondson III; Laura 10 Edmondson

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

85

Lillian 9 Edmondson
m. George Cobb
Their children:
Lillian 10 Cobb; Sydney 10 Cobb; Sallie 10 Cobb
Sarah Myrick 9 Edmondson
m. William J. Stokes, Lt. Col. US Army
Their daughter:
Sallie Myrick 10 Stokes
Stith Parham 8 Myrick (Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick)
b. 21 July 1876
m. Sophie Howard who died in 1948
Their children:
James Howard 9 Myrick
b. 21 May 1904
m. June Bell Hanson, 4 November 1937
Their children:
James Lyman 10 Myrick, b. 19 April 1939
Janet Howard 10 Myrick, b. 8 January 1943
Judith Claire 10 Myrick, b. 22 April 1945
Helen Elizabeth 9 Myrick
b. 6 October 1906
m. Charlie Henry Brown, 23 December 1926
Their daughter:
Helen Marian 10 Brown, b. 24 May 1934
Stith Parham 9 Myrick, Jr.
d. at age 12
Marion Dowdell 9 Myrick
b. 9 October 1915
m. Margaret Ellen Hinson, 27 June 1941
Delia Lillian 8 Myrick (Goodwin Dowdell 7 Myrick)
b. 18 December 1883
m. Charles Shannon Winn, 20 August 1905, who was
born, 21 June 1871, and died, 21 June 1939
Their children:
Charles Edwin 9 Winn, Major, US Army
b. 21 June 1909
m. Priscilla Bishop
Their children:
Beverly Ann 10 Winn, b. 23 July 1941

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

86

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Charles Edwin 10 Winn, Jr., b. 26 June 1943
Sandra Leigh 10 Winn, b. 5 June 1945
Robert Korte 10 Winn, b. 26 September 1950
Myrick Earl 9 Winn
b. 17 April 1917
m. Betty Buel
Charles Shannon 9 Winn, Jr.
b. 13 June 1918
m. Anna Bell Methvin
Their children:
Berk Shannon 10 Winn, b. 6 September 1942
Elizabeth 10 Winn, b. 11 October 1945
Jo Ann 10 Winn, b. 3 April 1948

Line of *Benjamin Harvey 6 Myrick* (Goodwin 5, John 4, Francis 3)

Benjamin Harvey 6 Myrick, second oldest son of Goodwin 5 and Martha Parham Myrick, was born in Baldwin County, Georgia, 24 November 1820 (7). He married first: Mary Ann Edmondson, 19 October 1841 (10). He married second: Fannie Sanford, daughter of Dr. L. W. Sanford and Susan Dowdell Sanford. There were no children by the second marriage. He served as a Colonel in the Confederate Army in the Civil War (6).

Children of Benjamin Harvey 6 and Mary Ann Myrick:

Sara E. 7 Myrick

b. 5 January 1846, d. unmarried (17)

Mary Lulu 7 Myrick

b. about 1850 (17)

m. Joseph Barnes and has descendants but no record
Sara E. 7 and Mary Lulu 7 Myrick were the Sallie and Mollie quoted in the account of Stith Parham 6 Myrick in 1864, Chapter X

John E. 7 Myrick, Confederate States Army

b. 23 April 1843 (18)

d. 24 November 1925

m. Julia Peebles who was born 8 March 1848 and died 9 August 1915

Their children:

Benjamin 8 Myrick

87

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

b. 1868 and died 1919, unmarried

Annie 8 Myrick

d. unmarried

Harvey John 8 Myrick

b. 9 March 1875

d. 6 April 1948

m. Emma Brown, 6 January 1904

Their children:

Julia Leone 9 Myrick

b. 31 December 1904

m. Ernest McNeill Kelley, 25 June 1925

Their son:

Ernest McNeill 10 Kelley, Jr., b. 14 September 1927

Katherine Louise 9 Myrick

b. 11 March 1908

m. Stedman Hitchcock, 31 August 1940

Their children:

John Stedman 10 Hitchcock, b. 11 December 1941;

Carolyn Myrick Hitchcock, b. 16 February 1946

Martha Frances 9 Myrick

b. 12 September 1906

m. William Grimes Clark, Jr., 21 August 1928

Their children:

Ruth Duval 10 Clark, b. 28 February 1930; William

Grimes 10 Clark III, b. November 1933

Laura Lane 9 Myrick

b. 29 August 1910

m. Sam Higdon, 6 October 1937

Harvey John 9 Myrick, Jr.

b. 23 January 1913

m. Doris Pert, 13 June 1938

Their children:

Susan 10 Myrick, b. 16 February 1940; Julia Ann

10 Myrick, b. 29 January 1946; Carol 10 Myrick, b.

7 March 1950

Sara Edna 9 Myrick

b. 2 September 1915

m. Erwin Walter Stoltz, 30 November 1947

Their daughter:

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

88

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Katherine Frances 10 Stoltz, b. 23 November 1949
Kitty 8 Myrick
m. Will Barron, no children
Augustus 8 Myrick
unmarried
Dudley 8 Myrick (John E. 7 Myrick)
b. 12 April 1873
m. Ethel Helm
Their children:
Dudley 9 Myrick, Jr.
m. Geraldine Brown
Their son:
Dudley Phillip 10 Myrick
Jack Albert 9 Myrick
m. Marian Maugham
Their children:
Jack Albert 10 Myrick, Jr.
Elizabeth 10 Myrick
William Sanford 8 Myrick (John E. 7 Myrick)
m. Florence Cater
Their children:
William Sanford 9 Myrick, Jr.
m. Geraldine Moore
Their children:
Marshall 10 Myrick; Susan 10 Myrick; Jerrell 10 Myrick
Cater 9 Myrick
m. Mary Elizabeth Simcoke
Their children:
John Cater 10 Myrick; Joan 10 Myrick
Julian 9 Myrick
m. Mary Johnson
Their children:
Linda 10 Myrick; Diana 10 Myrick; Michael 10 Myrick
David 9 Myrick
unmarried
Fannie Mae 8 Myrick (Joan E. 7 Myrick)
m. 1st John Yancey, no children

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

89

m. 2nd Joe Connell
Their children:
Frances 9 Connell (Fannie May 8 Myrick)
m. Harold Watkins
Their children:
Joe 10 Watkins; Katherine 10 Watkins; Judy 10 Watkins

Benjamin Harvey 6 Myrick had another son, named as J. C., aged 2, in the 1850 Baldwin County, Georgia census, who probably died shortly thereafter as no further records of him are found.

Line of *Goodwin T. W. 6 Myrick* (Goodwin 5, John 4, Francis 3)

Goodwin T. W. 6 Myrick, son of Goodwin 5 and Martha Parham Myrick, was born, 12 May 1824 (7), in Baldwin County, Georgia. It seems reasonable to assume that he was named for Theophilus W. Goodwin of Franklin County, North Carolina, with whom his grandfather, John 4 Myrick, had many dealings; and also, Amy Goodwin, John 4 Myrick's wife, was probably a relative of this Theophilus W. Goodwin. Goodwin T. W. 6 Myrick married Kate Bailey (19). He died 18 December 1879 (7). The Baldwin County Census of 1850 gives his family as follows:

G. T. W. Myrick	age 26
E. L. Myrick f.	" 22 (probably meant for C. L.)
Augustus Myrick m.	" 4
E. W. Myrick f.	" 2
Infant	" 2 mos.

Children of Goodwin T. W. 6 and Kate Bailey Myrick:

Augustus Bailey 7 Myrick

b. 1846 d. 1935 (17, 20)

m. 1st Mollie Wiles; m. 2nd Celia Belle (McCollum) Harvey, widow of William J. Harvey, by whom she had one son, Joe Harvey, who died in 1902. Celia Belle Myrick was born, 1856, and died 1934 (20).

Children of Augustus Bailey 7 and Celia Belle Myrick:

Stith Goodwin 8 Myrick

b. 1884, and d. unmarried

Walker Charles 8 Myrick

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

90

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

b. 1887, and d. unmarried
William Dan 8 Myrick
no records
Eugene Bailey 8 Myrick
m. Stella Skidmore, no descendants
Augustus Bailey 8 Myrick, Jr.
b. 1892
m. Janelle Morgan
d. 1927
Harvey James 8 Myrick
b. 1893
m. Lena Latham
Their children:
Rosamond Cecile 9 Myrick
m. Alfred B. Downs, Jr.
Their son:
Alfred B. 10 Downs III, b. 1939
Harvey James 9 Myrick
m. Elizabeth Rasberry, 1949
Their daughter:
Melody Elizabeth 10 Myrick, b. 1950
Kitty Belle 8 Myrick
b. 1897
m. Robert A. Able
Their children:
Robert Myrick 9 Able, b. 1923
Charles Augustus 9 Able, b. 1925
Emmet Garrett 8 Myrick
b. 1900
m. Katherine Mullen
Their daughter:
Doris Katherine 9 Myrick, b. 1925
Goodwin Turner 8 Myrick
b. 1901
m. Jane McClanahan, no children
Martha (Mattie) 7 Myrick (Goodwin T. W. 6 Myrick)
m. Charlie Cox — no records
Kate 7 Myrick (Goodwin T. W. 6 Myrick)
m. Davis S. Cox (20)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

91

Their children:

Annie 8 Cox

m. Joe Wofford

Their children:

Marie 9 Wofford; Joe 9 Wofford; June 9 Wofford

Myrick 8 Cox

no records

D. S. 8 Cox

m. 1st Louise Adams; m. 2nd ———

Julia 8 Cox

m. 1st ——— m. 2nd Guy Lacy

On 19 December 1865, Goodwin T. W. Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, gave his power-of-attorney to Boswell B. de Graffenreid of Baldwin County for the sale of certain lands (Baldwin County, Deed Book A, p. 90). This land, 1400 acres in Baldwin County, was later sold by this agent to Robert G. Harper of Baldwin County (Baldwin County Deed Book M, p. 431). At the time Goodwin T. W. 6 gave this power-of-attorney, or shortly thereafter, he moved to Mississippi and many of his known descendants still live there.

Line of *John W. 6 Myrick* (Goodwin 5, John 4, Francis 3).

John W. 6 Myrick, son of Goodwin 5 and Martha Parham Myrick, was born, 23 March 1828 (7), in Baldwin County, Georgia. He married first, Marion R. Mott, daughter of William Mott of Alabama. John W. 6 and his wife lived in Baker County, Georgia. Marion Mott Myrick was born 1830 and died, 16 April 1865, in Baker County. John W. 6 Myrick married second, Luda J. Dowdell, 10 October 1866, in Baldwin County, Georgia. Luda Dowdell was a relative of Elizabeth Dowdell who married Stith Parham 6 Myrick, brother of John W. 6. There were no children by his second marriage. John W. 6 Myrick died 3 January 1872 (7).

Children of John W. 6 and Marion Mott Myrick (24):

Mamie 7 Myrick

Records follow

Marion 7 Myrick

Records follow

Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick

Records follow

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

92

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Line of *Mamie 7 Myrick* (John W. 6, Goodwin 5, John 4)
Marion 7 Myrick, daughter of John W. 6 and Marion Mott
Myrick, married James Askew (24, 22). Their children were
(22):

May 8 Askew

d. unmarried

Ben 8 Askew

m. ———— Evans

Their children:

Patricia 9 Askew; Ben 9 Askew; James 9 Askew

Jennie 8 Askew

d. unmarried

Lula 8 Askew

m. J. H. Little

Their children:

Myrick 9 Little

d. at age 13

Susan 9 Little

m. James Webb

Line of *Marion 7 Myrick* (John W. 6, Goodwin 5, John 4)

Marion 7 Myrick, daughter of John W 6 and Marion Mott
Myrick, after the death of her father in 1872, was a ward of
her uncle, Stith Parham 6 Myrick of Milledgeville, Georgia
(23). Marion 7 Married R. A. Ashley (24).

Their children:

Mittie Ellen 8 Ashley

m. John Whiteman

Mary Goodwin 8 Ashley

m. William Brock Taber, Montgomery, Alabama

Myrick 8 Ashley, Albert 8 Ashley, Robert 8 Ashley, Jr.

Line of *Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick* (24) (John W. 6, Goodwin 5, John 4)

Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick, daughter of John W. 6 and
Marion Mott Myrick, was born 22 February 1857. After the
death of her father in 1872 she was a ward of her uncle, Stith
Parham 6 Myrick of Milledgeville, Georgia. Martha Goodwin
7 married James Gordon Beasley, 11 December 1877, at Mid-
way, the Milledgeville home of her uncle. James Gordon Beas-
ley was born 22 July 1848.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

93

Their children were (24):

John Myrick 8 Beasley

b. 6 September 1878

m. Minnie Mae Cofield of Atlanta, Georgia

Their children:

Edyth 9 Beasley

m. Marion C. Kiser of Atlanta, Georgia

Helen 9 Beasley

m. W. E. Stroud of Athens, Georgia

Buckner 8 Beasley

b. 28 May 1881

m. Ethel Teague

Their children:

Isabel 9 Beasley

m. Preston Watson of Montgomery, Alabama

Martha Goodwin 9 Beasley

m. Moulton Dowler of Webster Groves, Missouri

Abner 9 Beasley

d. Unmarried

Elizabeth Teague 9 Beasley

m. James Van Buren of Summitt, New Jersey

James Goodwin 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)

m. Olive Steadham of Auburn, Alabama

Their children:

Jean 9 Beasley

m. Abb Chrietzberg of Fort Sill, Oklahoma

Nelda 9 Beasley

m. Robert Huff of Beaumont, Texas

James Gordon 9 Beasley

US Army

Camilla Mott 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)

b. 10 March 1886, d. April 1909, Auburn, Alabama

Modesta Francis 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)

b. 17 June 1887

m. Dow Levy Perry, no children

Thomas 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)

b. 24 June 1889

m. Louise Spencer Donoho of Chicago, Illinois

Their daughter:

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

94

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Jane Taylor 9 Beasley
Martha Caroline 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)
b. 21 July 1891, d. March 1899
Charles Trawick 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)
b. 18 August 1894, d. April 1896
Marye Luda 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)
m. Gregor A. Stuart, no children
Robert Marion 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)
m. Mary Casey of Boston, Mass.
Their children:
Martha Lee 9 Beasley; Mary Farron 9 Beasley
Alice Sigourney 8 Beasley (Martha Goodwin 7 Myrick)
m. Paul Rubens Bidez, 17 December 1921, Auburn, Alabama.
Their children:
Paul Renee 9 Bidez
b. 17 December 1921
m. Marjorie Middleton
They live at 6919 17th Ave., Hyattsville, Md.
Marye Beasley 9 Bidez
b. 25 July 1924
Modesta Beasley 9 Bidez
b. 25 February 1927
m. Patrick Henry Logan
Their children:
Gayle Goodwin 10 Logan
Line of *Elizabeth 5 Myrick* (John 4, Francis 3, Francis 2)
Elizabeth 5 Myrick, oldest daughter of John 4 and Amy Goodwin Myrick, was born about 1780, probably in Franklin County, North Carolina. She married a Green, first name so far unknown, though research among counties surrounding Baldwin in Georgia, and Franklin in North Carolina, might determine the name. Among the original settlers of Hancock County, Georgia (settled in 1785) were William and Joseph Green (25), and both names are found among Elizabeth 5's descendants. Also, in settling the estate of John 4 Myrick of Baldwin County in 1835, there were two notes paid to Joseph Green by Stith Parham 6 Myrick, executor (23), indicating the probability that Elizabeth 5 married Joseph Green. Elizabeth 5 Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

95

Green died in Baldwin County, Georgia in 1842 (26). Her will names her children:

Martha H. 6 Green

m. Gideon Anderson, 24 October 1821 (27)

No record of descendants

William T. (Turner?) 6 Green

Records follow

Thomas M. 6 Green

Records follow

Joseph B. 6 Green

Records follow

Line of *William T. (Turner?) 6 Green* (Elizabeth 5, John 4 Myrick)

William T. 6 Green, son of Elizabeth 5 Myrick and Joseph? Green, was born in 1807, and married Caroline Clark about 1841. Caroline Clark Green was born in 1824. The 1850 census of Baldwin County, Georgia, names William T.'s family and their ages:

William T. Green	age 43
Caroline Green	" 26
Goodwin Green	" 8
Laurence Green	" 6
Turner Green	" 4
Thomas Green	" 1
Columbus Clark?	" 19

Of the named children there are known records of but one — *Laurence 7 Green*, who was born in 1842 (see census above), and continued to live on the land that his grandmother inherited from John 4 Myrick, as does his son Walter Cadwallader 8 Green today. Laurence 7 Green fought in the Civil War, and his grave in the Milledgeville, Georgia, cemetery, has been marked by the United Daughters of the Confederacy. He married Rebecca Raines, 22 October 1867, daughter of Cadwallader Raines (28).

Children of Laurence 7 and Rebecca Raines Green (29):

Caroline 8 Green

m. Joe Yates, no children

Turner 8 Green

m. Claude Jackson

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Their children:
Malcolm Laurence 9 Green
m. _____
He lives in Macon, Georgia, and has two children
James Turner 9 Green
Lives in Raleigh, North Carolina
Walter Cadwallader 8 Green
m. Pearl Stiles
They live on the original home place in Baldwin County,
Georgia, inherited from John 4 Myrick in 1835
Their children:
Blanch Valette 9 Green
m. 1st Ernest Vergil Jordan, Jr., who, in World War
II, was a prisoner of the Japanese after Bataan, and was
drowned when a Japanese prisoner ship was sunk by
bombing in the China Sea
Their daughter:
Valette 10 Jordan
m. 2nd George Daniel Lumpkin, Jr.
Walter Cadwallader 9 Green, Jr.
m. Marjorie Seivers Blake
Their daughter:
Linda 10 Green
Joseph Yates 9 Green
m. Nanette Dial
John Campbell 9 Green
m. 1st Jane Margaret Sullivan
Their daughter:
Barbara Jane 10 Green
m. 2nd Jewel Huff
Thomas Roscoe 9 Green (Walter 8 Green)
m. Dorothy Andrews, a widow with one child
Robert Harper 9 Green (Walter 8 Green)
m. Lucy Vaughn
Their son:
Robert Harper 10 Green, Jr.
Harold Francis 9 Green (Walter 8 Green)
m. Elaine _____
Line of *Thomas M. 6 Green* (Elizabeth 5 Myrick, John 4
Myrick)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

97

Thomas 6 Green, son of Elizabeth 5 Myrick and _____
Green, witnessed deeds in Baldwin County, Georgia, in 1858,
for Martha Myrick, widow of Goodwin 5 Myrick (30).

Line of *Joseph B. (or I.) 6 Green* (Elizabeth 5 Myrick, John
4).

Joseph B. (or I for Ingram) 6 Green, son of Elizabeth 5 My-
rick and _____ Green, married Eliza E. Coleman, 18 Novem-
ber 1829 (31).

The following information was furnished by Mrs. Florence
Green De Marchi of Sao Paola, Brazil, through Mrs. Blanch
Green Lumpkin, RFD, Milledgeville, Georgia.

Joseph Ingram 6 Green left Georgia in 1869 (32). He had
lost five sons in the Civil War, his wife and a child of a few
months died, and he and the other young children joined a
group of Confederates who went to Brazil. The New York
Times, 18 September 1949 issue, has an interesting article about
this group.

Children of Joseph Ingram 6 Green:

Kitty (Angela or Angellata) 7 Green

She had 4 girls and 1 son, but no records

Julia (Jeurilla) 7 Green

She had 6 children, but no records

Louis 7 Green

He had a son, Oscar 8 Green, but no records

Joseph 7 Green

He had 7 children, but no records

Robert 7 Green

His children:

William 8 Green; Ramie 8 Green; Minnie 8 Green; Hat-
tie 8 Green (Mrs. Hattie Green Srockly, Gainesville, Fla.)

Bony 7 Green

m. Catherine Dumas, daughter of John Rogers Dumas.
Catherine Dumas was born in 1869, two months after the
arrival of the Confederate group in Brazil, the first child
born to the group in Brazil.

Their children:

Florence 8 Green

m. _____ De Marchi

Their children:

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Rodolpho 9 De Marchi, b. 1927; Olga 9 De Marchi, b. 1934

Octavia 8 Green

m. _____

Their children:

Vivian Caroline 9, b. 1927; Dee 9, b. 1929; Irene 9, b. 1932, m. Mr. Hardeman; Joel 9, b. 1937

Olga 8 Green

m. a Brazilian

Their children:

Olga 9, b. 1935; Oneida 9, b. 1938

Ondina 8 Green (Bony 7 Green)

She has 2 girls

Odette 8 Green (Bony 7 Green)

She has 1 girl

Joseph 8 Green (Bony 7 Green)

He has 7 boys and 3 girls

Patrick 8 Green (Bony 7 Green)

m. his cousin, a daughter of Joseph 7 Green

They have a daughter b. 1926, and a son b. 1929

Robert Amaral 8 Green (Bony 7 Green)

He has 2 girls and 1 boy

Line of *Lucy 5 Myrick* (John 4, Francis 3, Francis 2)

Lucy 5 Myrick, daughter of John 4 and Amy Goodwin Myrick, was born in North Carolina, 8 January 1782, and died in Georgia, 10 April 1859 (33). She married, three times. Her first husband, Drury Jackson, whom she married, 25 October 1805, (33) was born in Franklin County, North Carolina, in 1769 (33), and died in Baldwin County, Georgia, 15 December 1823 (34). The will of Drury Jackson, dated 12 December 1823, and recorded 31 January 1824, names: Wife, Lucy; daughter, my G. Redding, but other children not named (35). The Southern Recorder, in its 30 December 1823, issue, says: "On the 15th, Drury Jackson of Baldwin County deceased . . . in his 54th year . . . left a wife and nine children."

Lucy 5 Myrick married second, Stephen Clements, 20 February 1825, in Baldwin County, Georgia (36). Stephen Clements died in Baldwin County in 1832. His will (37) names: wife, Lucy; daughter, Olney Bishop, a minor; son, Bishop Freeman.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

99

Lucy 5 Myrick married third, Richard Dozier. The will of *Lucy 5 Myrick Dozier*, dated 21 March 1857, mentions her son-in-law, Parham D. Redding (38).

The children of *Lucy 5 Myrick* and Drury Jackson were:

Susan Randall 6 Jackson

Records follow

Amy Goodwin 6 Jackson

Records follow

Martha Wyche 6 Jackson

Records follow

Jane 6 Jackson

Records follow

5 other children — names unknown

Line of *Susan Randall 6 Jackson* (*Lucy 5*, John 4, Francis 3)

Susan Randall 6 Jackson, daughter of *Lucy 5 Myrick* and Drury Jackson, was born, 22 June 1808, and died, 21 June 1850 (39). She married Anderson Westmoreland Redding, 30 March 1826, in Monroe County, Georgia, who was born, 31 January 1800, in Washington County, Georgia, and died, 13 February 1874, at Ellerslie, Harris County, Georgia, where he is buried at Clowers Church. After *Susan Randall 6 Jackson Redding* died in 1850, Anderson W. Redding married 2d, Mrs. Elizabeth Smith of Rome, Georgia, 31 October 1854, a widow with a daughter by a previous marriage who is now Mrs. Robert Battey of Rome, Georgia. Anderson W. Redding had no children by this second marriage. Elizabeth Smith Redding died, 25 June 1863.

Anderson W. Redding married third, Jane Rutledge, 6 January 1864, born Jane Horton, though some family sources say she was Jane 6 Jackson, sister of his first wife, *Susan Randall 6 Jackson*. For Jane Rutledge this marriage with Anderson W. Redding was her fifth, and after his death in 1874, she married for her sixth husband, Myles Green, widower of Martha Wyche 6 Jackson, another sister of *Susan Randall 6 Jackson*. Although Jane Rutledge Redding survived six husbands, she had no children of her own, though stepmother to no less than fifty.

Children of Anderson W. and *Susan Randall 6 Jackson Redding*:

Augustus Berrien 7 Redding

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

b. 13 December 1827
m. Louise Carter, 19 May 1848
He died in Mississippi
Their children:
George Anderson 8 Redding:
Charles 8 Redding
Elizabeth 8 Redding
m. Howard
Anna 8 Redding
m. ——— Granberry
Lucy Ann 7 Redding
b. 10 April 1830
m. Oscar V. Brown, 16 April 1846
Lucy Ann 7 Redding Brown died 14 July 1847. There were no children of the marriage. She was Oscar V. Brown's second wife, and after her death, he married her cousin, Martha 7 Redding, daughter of Parham D. and Amy Jackson Redding.
Martha Susan 7 Redding
b. 23 August 1831
m. Henry B. Williams, 23 August 1849
d. 31st January 1853
Their children:
Mary Frances 8 Williams
d. age 12
Wilson Anderson 8 Williams
m. ——— Ely
Their daughter:
Jennie 9 Williams
m. ——— Miller
One or more children
Mary Jane Clement 7 Redding
m. James L. Logan, 9 January 1851
Their children (all married):
Frank Redding 8 Logan; Anderson Redding 8 Logan;
James Lafayette 8 Logan
Cordelia America 7 Redding
b. 12 December 1833
m. John M. Jones, 24 February 1852

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

101

d. 10 November 1885
Their children:
Leonidas Rufus 8 Jones
d. unmarried
Dorothy Susan 8 Jones
m. Scott J. Traylor (No. 138242)
Julia Antoinette 8 Jones
m. William J. Albert (No. 147924)
Leonidas Randolph 7 Redding
b. 20 March 1835
m. Catherine W. Stapleton, 10 February 1858
d. 22 March 1872
Their children:
Frank M. 8 Redding; Stephen G. 8 Redding; John Howard 8 Redding; Katie Leona 8 Redding; Carrie Sue 8 Redding
m. ——— Huffakir, she d. 1889. Mary 8 Redding
Anderson Westmoreland 7 Redding, Jr.
b. 28 August 1838, d. 1855 unmarried
Julia Elizabeth 7 Redding
b. December 1839
m. Rufus Allen, and there were children but no record
Ella 7 Redding
b. December 1840 lived at Moody, Texas
m. Forsyth H. Sapp, and there were children but no record,
Robert Jordan 7 Redding
b. 28 December 1836, Monroe County, Georgia
m. 1st Mary Elizabeth Bivins, orphan daughter of Samuel W. and Nancy West Bivins. She was a graduate of Wesleyan College, Macon, Georgia. She died 10 September 1875
m. 2nd Mrs. Sarah Elizabeth Worrel, 10 April 1877, a widow and daughter of James Nicholas Taylor of Schley County, Georgia. She was a graduate of Wesleyan College, Macon, Georgia. She died 2 April 1886. No children by this second marriage.
m. 3rd Sarah Elizabeth Redding, 12 October 1887, near Decatur, Georgia, his third cousin once removed, daughter of James Tarpley Redding. She was a graduate of Andrews Female College, Cuthbert, Georgia, and also

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

102

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

did graduate study at Wesleyan College. She died, 20 July 1924.

Robert Jordan 7 Redding, son of Anderson Westmoreland Redding and Susan Randall 6 Jackson, was a lawyer and farmer at Ellaville, Schley County, Georgia; a first lieutenant in the "Schley Rifles" or Company B, 46th Georgia Volunteer Infantry, commanded by Colonel Peyton H. Colquitt, during the Civil War; Assistant Commissioner of Agriculture, State of Georgia; and Director of the Georgia Experiment Station. He died, 4 June 1914.

Children of Robert Jordan Redding and his first wife, Mary Elizabeth Bivins:

Frank Westmoreland 8 Redding

d. age 2

Alice Susan 8 Redding

d. an infant

Mary Roberta 8 Redding

b. 8 April 1863, d. 7 July 1908

m. Fletcher Arnold Quillian, who was b. 13 September 1859, and d. 7 October 1928

Their children (40):

Mary Elizabeth 9 Quillian

b. 21 April 1892

m. James Virgil Poole, 1919, who was b. 6 March 1877; they live: 1099 Briarcliff Rd., Atlanta, Ga.

Their children:

Mary Elizabeth 10 Poole

b. 10 November 1920

m. Roger Thomas Kirk, U.S. Marine Corps, 30 March 1941. They live: Jacksonville, N. C.

Their children:

Roberta Elizabeth 11 Kirk, b. 26 March 1942

Vivian Ann 11 Kirk, b. 20 June 1944

James Virgil 10 Poole, Jr.

b. 9 January 1923

m. Joan Broadwell, 16 February 1952, who was born 20 August 1932. They live: Atlanta, Ga.

Fletcher Tarpley 10 Poole

b. 28 December 1927, lives: Atlanta, Ga.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

103

Fletcher Arnold 9 Quillian

b. 1 September 1900

m. Helen Lane, 8 November 1946; They live: Franklin, Georgia

Roberta Melissa 9 Quillian

b. 6 October 1904

m. Francis Abda Stovall, 16 September 1930; They live: Durham, N. C.

Martha Lee (Leila) 8 Redding (40)

b. 29 August 1865

m. Seneca B. Sawtell, 23 November 1898, who died January 1932. Lives with her son at 115 Westmoreland Court, Danville, Va.

Their son:

Robert Redding 9 Sawtell

b. 10 September 1900

m. Nancy Carpenter, 11 October 1940, who was born 8 March 1902.

Robert Augustus 8 Redding

b. 4 April 1867, d. 1930 (40)

m. Sara Elizabeth Hester, 7 January 1890

Their children:

Robert Jordan 9 Redding, b. 17 July 1894; Augustus Hester 9 Redding, b. 8 February 1897; Anderson Westmoreland 9 Redding, b. 9 September 1907. All live in Atlanta

Bessie Ward 8 Redding (40)

b. 8 January 1869, d. 3 November 1947

m. William Clayton King, 11 January 1888, who was born 3 March 1864

Their children:

William Clayton 9 King, Jr.

b. 21 November 1888

m. Macie Swilling, born 13 March 1891, lives 66 Peachtree Way, Atlanta, Ga.

Their daughter:

Augusta Clayton 10 King

b. 16 October 1914

m. James R. Brumby

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

104

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Their children:

James King 11 Brumby; Mongin 11 Brumby
William Barrington 9 King
b. 25 February 1908
m. Mamie ———; they live 5686 Chestnut St.,
Hapeville, Ga.

Their son:

William Barrington 10 King, Jr.

b. 13 January 1921

m. Ann Reaves

William Howard 9 King

b. 5 November 1899

m. Josephine Smith; they live 2365 Cascade Rd.
SW., Atlanta, Ga.

Their children:

William Howard 10 King, Jr; Joseph Clayton 10
King

Eugene Redding 9 King

b. 18 September 1910

m. Mildred Freeman; they live: 126 Melrose Ave.,
Decatur, Georgia

Their daughter:

Linda Gene 10 King, b. 26 September 1948

James Anderson 8 Redding

b. 12 March 1871

d. 1902 in Arizona

Samuel Arthur 8 Redding

b. 30 March 1873, d. 15 September 1934

m. Mary Freitas in Manoas, Amazonas, Brazil,
22 November 1898, who was born 3 September
1881, and died 8 March 1926

Their children:

Robert Freitas 9 Redding

b. 5 October 1899; M. Margaret Chloe West
lives in Atlanta, Georgia

Mary Isabelle 9 Redding

b. 29 November 1901

m. Herbert George Horne, 12 June 1924, in
New York City. They live: Ave Rainha Eliza-
beth 88, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, S. A.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

105

Their children:

Isabelle Redding 10 Horne

b. 10 December 1925

m. William Donald Rendall, Lt. Comdr,
USNR, 16 June 1945

Their children:

Lynn Deanne 11 Rendall, b. 12 May 1940

Beverly Ann 11 Rendall, b. 12 August 1951

Son of Robert Jordan 7 Redding and his third
wife, Sarah Elizabeth Redding:

Henry George 8 Redding

b. 3 May 1898

m. Mary Randolph Cocke of Fluvanna County, Virginia,
15 July 1931, daughter of William Ronald Cocke
and Betty Boston (Hughes) Cocke

Henry George 8 Redding lives in Havana, Cuba,
where he is General Manager of the Western Union
Telegraph Company. He has in his possession the
autobiography of his father, Robert Jordan 7 Red-
ding, which he permitted the author of this history
to use, and also he was instrumental in securing most
of the data on the Redding line.

Their children:

Betty Cocke 9 Redding, b. 9 September 1932; Sally
Eldredge 9 Redding, b. 27 June 1936

Line of *Amy Goodwin 6 Jackson* (Lucy 5 Myrick, John 4,
Francis 3)

Amy Goodwin 6 Jackson, daughter of Lucy 5 Myrick and
Drury Jackson, was born in Jones County, Georgia, in 1806
(41). She married Parham D. Redding, 20 September 1821
(42), who was born, 8 December 1799, and died, 27 March 1882
(41, 43). Amy Goodwin 6 Jackson died in 1852 (41, 43).

Their children (43):

James 7 Redding

John Myrick 7 Redding

Records follow

Martha 7 Redding

m. 1st ——— Kimbrough; m. 2nd Oscar V. Brown, his
3rd wife. His 2nd wife was Lucy Ann Redding, cousin of

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

106

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Martha 7 Redding, and daughter of Anderson Westmoreland Redding and Susan Randall 6 Jackson Redding.

Lucy 7 Redding

m. ——— Ward

Marietta 7 Redding

m. ——— Ward

Jordan 7 Redding

Jackson 7 Redding

Susan 7 Redding

m. ——— Elder. She had family Bible but address unknown

Charles 7 Redding

William 7 Redding

Line of *John Myrick 7 Redding* (43) (Amy Goodwin 6 Jackson, Lucy 5 Myrick)

John Myrick 7 Redding, son of Amy Goodwin 6 Jackson and Parham D. Redding, was born 14 January 1829, and died, 3 August 1907. He married Carrie McNeil, 13 December 1864, who was born, 8 June 1836, and died, 7 August 1865. John Myrick 7 Redding spent his youth in Harris and Muscogee Counties, Georgia, and after the Civil War, moved to Cuthbert, Georgia, where he was treasurer of Randolph County for many years.

Children of John Myrick 7 and Carrie McNeil Redding:

Henry Albert 8 Redding

m. ———

Their children:

Henry Edwin 9 Redding, has 4 daughters but no record, lives at Texarkana, Ark.; John Myrick 9 Redding; McNeil 9 Redding, West Palm Beach, Fla.; Carrie 9 Redding; Laura 9 Redding; Mary 9 Redding

John Parham 8 Redding

m. ———

Their daughter:

Ann 9 Redding

m. George Burnett

Their children:

George Redding 10 Burnett; David 10 Burnett

Marietta Lucy 8 Redding

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

107

m. Edward Theodore Sealey

Their children:

Edward Myrick 9 Sealey

m. ———

Their daughter:

Sallie 10 Sealey

Albert Lanier 9 Sealey

m. ———

Their son:

Albert Lanier 10 Sealey, Jr.

Line of *Martha Wyche 6 Jackson* (Lucy 5 Myrick, John 4, Francis 3)

Martha Wyche 6 Jackson, daughter of Lucy 5 Myrick and Drury Jackson, was born 14 December 1809 and died 1 September 1859. She married Myles Green, 17 February 1826, who was born 6 June 1801, in Baldwin County, Georgia, and died in 1884 in Harris County, Georgia. After Martha Wyche 6 Jackson died, Myles Green's second wife was Margaret Rutledge, a stepdaughter of Mrs. Jane Rutledge who married (her 5th husband) Anderson Westmoreland Redding (his 3rd wife), brother-in-law of Myles Green (they had first married sisters). Myles Green's 3rd wife was Mrs. Jane Rutledge Redding (her 6th husband), widow of Anderson Westmoreland Redding, Myles Green's step-mother-in-law as well as his sister-in-law (39).

Children of Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green (38):

Stephen Clements 7 Green

b. 28 August 1832, d. 27 November 1860

m. Martha Turner Bass, 17 April 1860, who was b. 1841, and d. July 1902

Their daughter:

Martha Stephe 8 Green

b. 16 February 1861

m. George Thomas Brannon, November 1881 (No. 120206 DAR) (44)

Their children:

Peter Alexander 9 Brannon

b. 30 August 1882

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

68

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

m. Frances Frazer, 5 October 1904
Their children:
Carolyn Elizabeth 10 Brannon
b. 7 July 1908, d. 1932
Peter Alexander 10 Brannon, Jr.
b. September 1912, d. February 1913
Stephen Frazer 10 Brannon
b. 24 October 1913
John Thomas 9 Brannon
b. 1884, d. 1885
Stephen Green 9 Brannon
b. May 1886
m. Kate Eola Woolfork, June 1906
Martha Elizabeth 9 Brannon
b. 1888, d. 1889
Alice Lucile 9 Brannon
b. August 1893, d. November 1918
m. Maynard B. Smith, 1914
Martha Stephie 8 Green Brannon m. 2d D. A. Andrews,
1913
Peter Alexander 7 Green
b. 1838 in Harris County, Georgia, and died 23 November 1903 in Columbus, Georgia
m. 1st Bettie Wharton, 8 February 1864
m. 2nd Mrs. Martha Turner Bass Green (his sister-in-law)
who died in July 1902 and is buried at Seale, Alabama
James William 7 Green (Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green)
Killed in the Civil War at Sailors Run, Virginia, April 1865
Lucy Myrick 7 Green (Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green)
m. Absalom D. Wooldridge, 14 December 1853
Madora Susan 7 Green (Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green)
b. 12 December 1842, d. 2 February 1906
m. Dr. Jordan Harrison Wooldridge, December 1866
Julia Elizabeth 7 Green (Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green)
m. Robert Patterson (children named in Patterson Genealogy

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

109

John Frederick 7 Green (Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green)
b. 1851
m. Amanda Caroline Allums, 20 May 1876, who was b. 1859
Their children:
Mrs. Mary Wyche 8 (Green) Pruitt (No. 123462 DAR) (44); James Allums 8 Green; Stephen Henry 8 Green; John Frederick 8 Green, Jr.; Myles Jefferson 8 Green; Annie Beatrice 8 Green
Other children of Martha Wyche 6 Jackson and Myles Green for whom there are no records: Drury Jackson 7 Green; Myles Jefferson 7 Green; Elizabeth Hunt 7 Green; Turner L. 7 Green; Mary Virginia Love 7 Green; Henry Asbury 7 Green.
The Southern Recorder, Milledgeville, Georgia, in its issue of 13 September 1859 (State Library, Atlanta, Georgia), states: "Departed this life Mrs. Martha Green, wife of Miles Green of Jamestown, in the 49th year of her age. Mrs. Green was the daughter of Drury and Lucy Jackson who preceded her daughter to the grave."
Line of *Jane 6 Jackson* (Lucy 5 Myrick, John 4, Francis 3)
Little that is authentic is known of Jane 6 Jackson, daughter of Lucy 5 Myrick and Drury Jackson. She married (45): 1st — Snyder; 2nd — Brownley; 3rd — Oglesby; 4th — Rutledge; 5th Anderson Westmoreland Redding; 6th Myles Green. The autobiography of Robert Redding states, however, that his father, Anderson Westmoreland Redding, married a Jane Rutledge who was born a Horton.
Line of *Amy 5 Myrick* (John 4, Francis 3, Francis 2)
Amy 5 Myrick, daughter of John 4 and Amy Goodwin Myrick, was born in 1786 and died in 1866. She married Stith Parham, brother of Martha Parham who married Goodwin 5 Myrick, brother of Amy 5 Myrick (44).
Children of Amy 5 and Thomas Stith Parham:
Stith Anderson 6 Parham
b. 1812, d. 1880
m. Catherine Jackson, who was born, 1809, and died, 1859
Their children:
Willie Myrick 7 Parham

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

10

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

b. 1843, d. 1888
m. T. J. Nelson (his 3rd wife)
Their daughter:
Mary 8 Nelson
m. W. S. Johnston (No. 93959 DAR)
Martha 6 Parham
b. 1810, d. 1881
m. P. G. Holloway, 1826
Their daughter:
Amy 7 Holloway
b. 1836, d. 1864
m. T. J. Nelson (his 1st wife; see Willie Myrick 7 above)
Their daughter:
——— 8 Nelson
m. ——— Middlebrooks
Their daughter:
Lily 9 Middlebrooks
m. Frederick Finger Rowe (No. 85102 DAR)

SOURCES

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN 4 MYRICK,
BALDWIN COUNTY, GEORGIA

1. Will of John 4 Myrick, Will Book B, p. 161, Baldwin County, Georgia.
2. Nottingham — Early History of Upson County, Georgia, pp. 13, 16, 57, 171, 224, J. W. Burke, Macon, Georgia, 1930.
3. Upson County, Georgia, Wills and Marriages, p. 4; Jesse B. Howell's will probated 4 November 1872.
4. Baldwin County, Georgia, Marriage Book A, p. 49.
5. Miscellaneous Records, Book Z, p. 452, South Carolina Historical Commission, Columbia.
6. Irving — A Day on the Cooper River.
7. Family Bible of Goodwin 5 and Martha Myrick; notarized copy in files of D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

111

8. Southern Recorder, Milledgeville, Georgia, issue of 17 March 1831.
9. Will of Martha Myrick, Will Book B, p. 338-341, Baldwin County, Georgia.
10. Marriage Index, Putnam County, Georgia, p. 13.
11. Known personally by author — buried on family lot, Milledgeville, Georgia.
12. Family Bible of Stith Parham 6 and Elizabeth S. Myrick; notarized copy in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
13. Baldwin County, Georgia, Marriage Book C, p. 97.
14. Information from Miss Elizabeth 9 Jones, Milledgeville, Georgia, daughter of Dr. Lodrick Jones and Lila 8 Daniel Jones.
15. Information furnished by children or grandchildren of Goodwin Dowdell 7 and Elizabeth (Hawkins) Myrick.
16. Cook — History of Baldwin County, Georgia, p. 415.
17. 1850 census of Baldwin County, Georgia, copied and indexed by Mrs. George H. Tunnell; in D. A. R. Library Washington, D. C.
18. All data on family of John E. 7 Myrick furnished by his son, William S. 8 Myrick of Lakeland, Florida.
19. George G. Smith — The Family of James D. Myrick, pp. 135, 136; ms. copy in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia.
20. All data on line of Augustus Bailey 7 Myrick furnished by Mrs. Alfred B. Downs, Jr., P. O. Box 762, Laurel, Miss.
21. Ibid., source No. 19, p. 136.
22. Information on line of Mamie 7 Myrick Askew furnished by her daughter, Mrs. J. H. Little, R. 1, Box 206, Tampa, Florida.
23. Miscellaneous records on file, Courthouse, Baldwin County, Milledgeville, Georgia.
24. Information furnished by Alice 8 Beasley (Mrs. P. R.) Bidez, Auburn, Ala., daughter of Martha Goodwin 7 (Myrick) Beasley.
25. Lucien Lamar Knight — Story of Georgia and the Georgia People, p. 261.
26. Will of Elizabeth 5 Myrick Green, 1842, Baldwin County, Georgia, Will Book B, p. 148.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

7. Baldwin County, Georgia, Marriage Book A, p. 26.
8. Ibid., Marriage Book C, p. 344.
9. All information on line of Laurence 7 and Rebecca Green compiled by Blanch 9 Green Lumpkin (Mrs. George Daniel Lumpkin, Jr.), RFD, Milledgeville, Georgia.
10. Deeds in possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Westover, Milledgeville, Georgia.
1. Baldwin County, Georgia, Marriage Book A, p. 116.
2. Information furnished by Mrs. Florence Green De-Marchi of Sao Paulo, Brazil.
3. History of Chattahoochee County, Georgia, p. 340 — N. K. Rogers, Columbus, Georgia, 1933.
4. Southern Recorder, Milledgeville, Georgia, issue of 30 Dec. 1823.
5. Baldwin County, Georgia, Will Book 1806-1832, p. 213.
6. Ibid., Marriage Book B, p. 14.
7. Ibid., Will Book B, p. 22.
8. History of Chattahoochee County, Georgia, p. 280 — N. K. Rogers.
9. Information on line of Anderson Westmoreland Redding furnished by Henry George Redding, Manager, Western Union Telegraph Company, Havana, Cuba, including an autobiography written by his father, Robert Jordan 7 Redding.
10. Information in addition to that of source No. 39, furnished by Leila Redding Sawtell (Mrs. S. B.), 115 Westmoreland Court, Danville, Virginia.
11. Biographical Souvenir Sketches of Georgia and Florida, 1889, p. 686.
12. Baldwin County, Georgia, Marriage Book A, p. 22.
13. Information furnished by John Parham 8 Redding, 640 O St., Pensacola, Fla., and his daughter, Ann Thompson 9 Redding Burnett, Columbia, S. C., who furnished family Bible records, and tombstone records from the family cemetery, Cuthbert, Georgia.
14. D. A. R. Lineage Books, No. 93959 and 85102.
15. Letter from Mrs. Bessie 8 Redding King (Mrs. W. C.) to Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia.

CHAPTER XIII

COLLATERAL LINES
OF THE DOVEDALE MYRICKS
WHITEHURSTS

James Dowdell 7 Myrick (1846-1910) m. *Thulia Katherine Whitehurst* (1860-1932), 2 April 1869.

Thulia Kate Whitehurst was the daughter of Wilkinson Mayberry and Nancy Averette Whitehurst of Wilkinson County, Georgia. A sketch of Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst, written by his oldest grandson, Walter Mayberry Lee, is quoted:

"Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst, son of Josiah Irwin and Thulia Ann Wilkinson Whitehurst, was born December 17, 1827. Although he did not have university training his education was sufficient to make him a good latin scholar. October 15, 1855 he married Nancy Averette Bryan, daughter of James Averette and Katherine Rix Bryan of Houston County, Georgia. She received her education in the old college at Culloden, Georgia. This college was afterwards moved to Forsyth, Georgia, and named the Monroe Female College, now Bessie Tift College. She graduated with first honor in her class.

Soon after this marriage Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst built a home on his plantation on The Ridge, two and one-half miles from Gordon, Georgia.

He was a man of energy, enterprise, and thrift, and had a vision that helped him to succeed in the most trying times. Sherman on his march to the sea encamped around his home, officially making his headquarters there. They left everything desolate, but like so many others in that time, Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst urged himself to greater effort, and adapted himself as quickly as possible to the changed circumstances. He soon had his plantation in order. His gardens produced the best vegetables, his orchards the finest fruits. He established a store for general merchandise with such success that he made annual visits to New York to buy his goods. He built a cotton warehouse and became a successful cotton merchant.

He was interested in the political affairs of his county. He represented his district in the Senate, 1859-1860. He served as

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ge of the Inferior Court from January 10, 1861, to 1869. At the close of the war he built and equipped entirely at his expense, a large school building of three stories known as 'Whitehurst Academy.' For two years he and his wife taught school. Here came not only children of the county, but those young men who had been deprived of an education by the war. A music teacher was secured and his wife's piano was used for instruction in music. A Sabbath School was organized for religious instruction. Not only did the young people receive a common school education but many were prepared for the Junior High School. 'Whitehurst Academy' became the center of culture and learning in that section.

Vilkinson Mayberry and Nancy Averette Whitehurst had five children: an infant who died very young; Julia Pauline m. Daniel Greenberry Lee; *Thulia Katherine* m. *James Dowdell Myrick*; Willa Dixie m. Henry Walton Bridger; Laura Josephine m. Allen Robert Rozar; Mississippi Bryan died in childhood; Cincinnatus m. Kate Smith; Zollicoffer m. Minnie Edge. Wilkinson Mayberry Whitehurst died July 30, 1878 at his home in Wilkinson County. His wife, Nancy Averette Whitehurst, died November 10, 1904 (1)."

Detailed records of the Whitehurst family are in the possession of Mrs. L. J. Rozar (sister of *Thulia Kate Myrick*) and daughter, Nannette Rozar, of Milledgeville, Georgia.

The Whitehursts are of English origin, three brothers having fought in the Crusades and thus established the family coat of arms. The early settlers came to Virginia where Richard Whitehurst received a grant of land of 250 acres, Norfolk County, Virginia, 20 October 1648 (2). He had two sons: John and William, and it may be possible to trace the Georgia family from William to Charles (died 1838) (1, 3), but authentic records begin with Charles 1 Whitehurst who, with his wife, Elizabeth, came from North Carolina and bought a large tract of land in Wilkinson County, Georgia, about seventeen miles from Macon, Georgia, near and extending into Jones County, Georgia. Here they established the family homestead which is still in the possession of some of their descendants (Julian McDowd). The family burial ground remains there with a number of the graves marked.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

115

I. Charles 1 Whitehurst had a sister, Frances, and a brother, James. His wife was Elizabeth and their children were:

Charles 2 Whitehurst

m. Caroline _____.

Moved to Houston County, Georgia

Their children:

Angeline 3 Whitehurst

m. _____ Pierce

Liza Jane 3 Whitehurst

m. 1st Eugene Kernigan

2nd _____ Gurr

3d _____.

Howell Little 2 Whitehurst

m. Louisa Eames

Their children:

Laura 3 Whitehurst

Unmarried

Ella 3 Whitehurst

m. _____ Leak

James Howell 3 Whitehurst

m. Jean Hardy

Josiah Irwin 2 Whitehurst

Direct line, accounts follow

James Stanley 2 Whitehurst

m. _____ Conley

Moved to Texas

Easter 2 Whitehurst

m. 1st _____ Bass

2nd _____ Edmondson

Jackan 2 Whitehurst

m. Isaac West

II. Josiah Irwin 2 Whitehurst (1802-1875), son of Charles 1 and Elizabeth Whitehurst, m. Thulia Ann Wilkinson. Their children (5):

Morgan 3 Whitehurst

b. 1825

Wilkinson Mayberry 3 Whitehurst

Direct line, accounts follow

John L. 3 Whitehurst

b. 1829 d. 1857

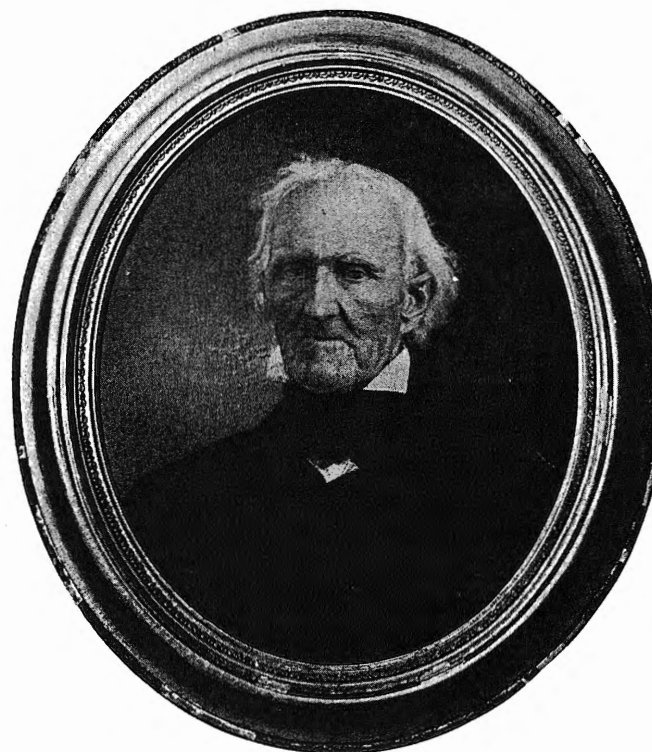
Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Georgiana 3 Whitehurst
b. 1832
Masury 3 Whitehurst
b. 1834 d. 1906
Thomas C. 3 Whitehurst
b. 1836 d. 1890
Christiana Elizabeth 3 Whitehurst
b. 1837 d. 1896
Louisa Josephine 3 Whitehurst
b. 1840
m. E. F. M. Callaway
d. 1881
Charles L. 3 Whitehurst
b. 1848 d. 1864
Josiah Irwin 3 Whitehurst, Jr.
b. 1850
Laura 3 Whitehurst
III. Wilkinson Mayberry 3 Whitehurst (1826-1878), son
Josiah Irwin 2 and Thulia Ann Wilkinson Whitehurst, m.
October 1855, Nancy Averette Bryan (1834-1904). Their
children (4):
Julia Pauline 4 Whitehurst
b. 1858
m. Daniel Green Lee, 1878
Thulia Katherine 4 Whitehurst
b. 24 October 1860
m. *James Dowdell 7 Myrick*, 1879 (Myrick line)
Willa Dixie 4 Whitehurst
b. 1862
m. Henry W. Bridger, M.D., 1884
Laura Josephine 4 Whitehurst
b. 1864
m. Allen Robert Rozar, 1883
Cincinnatus 4 Whitehurst
b. 1868
m. 1st Kate Smith
2nd Ola Norris, 1933
Zollicoffer 4 Whitehurst
b. 1871
m. Minnie Edge

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

117



JAMES 3 DOWDELL

(From Old Oil Painting — Photograph by Drinnon)



CAROLINE SMITH DOWDELL

(From Old Oil Painting — Photograph by Drinnon)

DOWDLE — DOWDELL — DOWDALL — DOVEDALE

Stith Parham 6 Myrick m. Elizabeth Dowdell, 10 Oct. 1844

The following line is taken from the family tree of Mrs. Rebecca Lily (Dowdell) Stanley, deceased, a copy of which is in the possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsley, Milledgeville, Georgia, sister of the author and daughter of James Dowdell 7 Myrick.

1. Walter Dovedale of Palmerston, Lord Archbishop and High Primate of Dublin, Ireland, living in 1318.
2. Walter Dovedale of County Meath, Ireland, living in 1335.
3. William Dovedale m. Isabel ———.
4. Walter Dowdale of Dughead.
5. Sir John Dowdall of Louth, Ireland, killed at Davdeor, 1364.
6. Sir John Dowdall of Newnan, County Louth, m. Annie Batoure.
7. Lawrence Dowdall of Glasspistole, County Louth, m. Arabella.
8. John Dowdall of Glasspistole, County Meath, only son of Lawrence Dowdall, m. Eleanor Mannard.
9. Edmund Dowdall of Glasspistole (d. 5 March 1590) m. Eleanor Guttum.
10. John Dowdall of Glasspistole, m. 1st Anne Cassick, 2nd Matilda Newman — their child:
11. Edmund Dowdall (only son), Registrar of the Court of Chancequer of Ireland, duct. 1st 1666, m. Margaret Parie.
12. Nicholas Dowdall m. ——— Brawner.
13. Thomas Dowdall m. Cecilia Jones.
14. James Dowdell m. Elizabeth Cropp.
15. *Elizabeth Dowdell m. Stith Parham 6 Myrick.*
Also see Burke p.

American Line

Consult the Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. 2, p. 98.

Thomas 1 Dowdle (Dowdall — Dowdell) b. in Ireland, 1720, d. in Virginia, 1780, m. Cecelia Jones. (Virginia County Records, Vol. 1, p. 146, Spottsylvania County, 1721-1800): "1

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

20

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

August 1738 . . . Trustees . . . of Fredericksburg to Thomas Dowdell of Spottsylvania County for 3 pounds 15 shillings (cur.), Lot 18 in town of Fredericksburg." Signed: Edmund Waller.

Ibid., p. 194: "14 September 1753, Thomas Dowdall of Spottsylvania County, sold to Mary James of Fredsberg, Innkeeper, or 65 pounds currency Lot 18 in town of Fredsberg." Witnesses: Joseph Steward, Charles Colsen, Adam Povey. Recorded: 2 October 1753.

Children of Thomas 1 and Cecilia Jones Dowdell:

James 2 Dowdell; Brawner 2 Dowdell; John 2 Dowdell; Micajah 2 Dowdell; Sophia 2 Dowdell; Catherine 2 Dowdell; Elizabeth 2 Dowdell.

James 2 Dowdell, son of Thomas 1 and Cecilia Dowdell, b. 1758, Spottsylvania County, Virginia, and d. 1799, in Kentucky. Signer of petition for branch of National Bank, Norfolk, Va., 1791 (5).

James G. Dowdell — petition against hanging a slave (6).

In the Revolution he enlisted as a private, 27 November 1776, in Captain Bryan Bruin's Company, Colonel Morgan's 11th Virginia Regiment, serving until 5 August 1777.

He married Elizabeth Cropp, 1782, who was b. 1765 and d. 1799. See D. A. R.'s Numbers 52542, 46089, 71072, 46621 and others.

Children of James 2 and Elizabeth Cropp Dowdell:

John 3 Dowdell

b. 1780

James 3 Dowdell

b. 1782, accounts follow

William 3 Dowdell

Thomas 3 Dowdell

Louis J. 3 Dowdell

m. Elizabeth Farley

Their children:

William Crawford 4 Dowdell

m. Elizabeth Thomas

Their children:

Cropp 5 Dowdell

m. ———

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

121

Professor, Ala., Poly. Inst., Auburn, Ala.

Their daughter:

Lettie 6 Dowdell

m. Dr. B. B. Ross, Professor of Chemistry, Ala..

Poly. Inst., Auburn, Ala.

Susan 4 Dowdell

m. William F. Sanford

Their daughter:

Fanny 5 Sanford

m. Benjamin Harvey Myrick

James 3 Dowdell, son of James 2 and Elizabeth Cropp Dowdell, b. 1782 in Virginia, and d. 1853 in Alabama; m. 1823, Caroline Smith who was b. 1807 and d. 1856.

Their home was Oak Bowery, about 5 mi. NW. of Opelika, Ala. The Dowdell family cemetery is near the home.

Children of James 3 and Caroline Smith Dowdell:

Katherine 4 Dowdell

m. Colonel R. A. Smith, who was mortally wounded in the Civil War at the battle of Seven Pines

Elizabeth 4 Dowdell

m. Stith Parham Myrick (see Dovedale Myricks)

Rebecca Lily 4 Dowdell

m. Reverend A. O. Stanley

Their children:

James 5 Stanley

m. Camilla Hutton

Winifred 5 Stanley

Ellen Lily 5 Stanley

Katherine Caroline 5 Stanley

m. Daniel L. Bishop (Bishop family of Indianapolis)

Elizabeth Lulu 5 Stanley

m. ——— Bigelow

Augustus Olin 5 Stanley

m. Alice Mufford

Their children:

Marian 6 Stanley; Rebecca Olive 6 Stanley; Augustus

Olin 6 Stanley, Jr.; Alice May 6 Stanley; Richard Muf-

ford 6 Stanley; Eleanor 6 Stanley; Caroline 6 Stanley

William 4 Dowdell

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

122

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

d. in infancy
Felix 4 Dowdell
d. in infancy
Luther 4 Dowdell
m. ———— Hughly
Susan 4 Dowdell
m. Dr. A. A. Lipscomb, b. 10 December 1824, Jasper
County, Georgia, who became Chancellor of the State
University of Alabama

Mrs. Lettie 6 Dowdell Ross, now well into her eighties, lives
at Auburn, Alabama. Her husband, Professor Ross of Auburn,
died several years past but Miss Lettie is still well known to
the Auburn students (1952). Oak Bowery, the old Dowdell
home near Opelika burned in 1950, but the family cemetery is
still a place of interest

PARHAMS

Martha Elizabeth Parham m. Goodwin 5 Myrick, 9 Nov.
1809.

There are many accounts written of the Parham family but
none found so far are authenticated. Much more research is
needed to establish a clear line but the following material is
based on court records and thus indisputable.

Early records of Virginia show land patents to Thomas
Parrum and Thomas Rives in Prince George County, in 1711
and 1717 (Virginia Colonial Records, Vol. 6, p. 186, and to
William Parrum, Sr., in Brunswick County, *ibid.*, Vol. 7, p.
137). There are many available records of various Thomas
Parhams and William Parhams (as well as others), but the
first record found of Stith Parham is in 1758, when William
1 Parham of Sussex County, Virginia (probably son of Thomas
Parrum mentioned before), in his will names (3):

Wife: Ann

Sons: Thomas Parham, Stith Parham

It is said, but without proof, that William Parham married
Ann Stith (4) — a good subject for research. In 1771 Stith
Parham had a land grant of 344 acres in Sussex County, Vir-
ginia (5), and in 1773, in same county, Captain Stith Parham

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

123

was the administrator of the estate of Thomas Parham, de-
ceased, and it is assumed that they were the two brothers who
were sons of William and Ann Parham (6).

In 1790, in York County, South Carolina, Stith Par-
ham of Dinwiddie County, Virginia, bought 375 acres on
Crowder Creek from John and Jane Howe (7). Again that
year in York County, Stith Parham of Dinwiddie County, Vir-
ginia, bought 220 acres on Catawba Creek (8).

The will of Stith Parham of York County, South Carolina,
and Sussex County, Virginia (microfilm Virginia State Library,
Richmond) 5 June 1793, reads in part:

"to my son, Stith Parham, all negroes and all other property
in South Carolina

"to my son, Matthew Anderson Parham

"to my granddaughter, Elizabeth Parham, daughter of my
son, Stith Parham."

Executor: Matthew Anderson Parham

Witnesses: William Massenberg, William Wynne, Thomas
Eldridge.

In 1798, Stith Parham of Hancock County, Georgia, sold the
220 acres on Catawba Creek, and the 375 acres on Crowder
Creek, both parcels in York County, South Carolina, and pur-
chased by his father in 1790 (10).

The Parham line then runs as follows:

William 1 Parham

m. Ann (Stith?)

both of Sussex County, Virginia

Their children:

Thomas 2 Parham:

m. Elizabeth Raines

d. 1773

Their children (will):

Thomas 3 Parham; John 3 Parham; Nicholas 3 Par-
ham; Ann 3 Parham; Elizabeth 3 Parham; Jane 3 Par-
ham; Susanna 3 Parham

Stith 2 Parham

m. ————

Their children:

Matthew Anderson 3 Parham; Stith 3 Parham
Line of Stith 3 Parham

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

4

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Stith 3 Parham

m. 1st Elizabeth Threete

Their daughter:

Elizabeth Threete 4 Parham

m. Pressley Ingram, and from this marriage are descended the Humber family of Georgia, and the family of Dr. Joseph Hill White, Brigadier General, U. S. Public Health Service, of Washington, D. C., and Milledgeville, Georgia

Stith 3 Parham

m. 2nd Elizabeth Ingram, b. 1763, sister of Pressley Ingram who married Stith 3's daughter Elizabeth Threete Parham. Pressley and Elizabeth Ingram were children of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Nelms) Ingram (11). The lines of the Ingrams and Nelms, from 1652 to the present, have been traced by Mrs. T. E. Hooker, 66 Poplar St., Memphis 3, Tenn., and are not included in this history.

Stith 3 Parham d. 1806, Georgia. He was born in Virginia Children of Stith 3 and Elizabeth Ingram Parham (12):

Thomas Stith 4 Parham

m. Amey Myrick (see Myrick line)

Benjamin 4 Parham

m. Catherine McGhee

Anderson 4 Parham

Robert Nelms 4 Parham

m. Sara C. Collier

Mary Ann 4 Parham

m. 1st Benjamin Harvey — 2nd Samuel Turrentine

Martha Elizabeth 4 Parham

b. 1790

m. Goodwin 5 Myrick (line of Dovedale Myricks)

Sara 4 Parham

b. 1790 (twin sister of Martha Elizabeth 4 Parham)

m. John Hill

From the Union Recorder, Milledgeville, Georgia, issue of April 1883, is quoted: "Mrs. Mary Ann Turrentine, a sister of Senator Hill's mother, is still living — about 85. Her home in Waverly Hall, Harris County. She gave the future senator the name of her first husband, Benjamin Harvey. Mrs. Turrentine

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

125

tine was a younger sister of Mrs. Hill (Sara 4 Parham). General S. P. Myrick's mother (Martha Elizabeth 4 Parham) was a twin sister of Mrs. Hill. They were daughters of Stith Parham of Baldwin County who came from Virginia originally. The twins would have been 93 years old last December.

GOODWINS

Amy Goodwin m. John 4 Myrick, 1778

Much has been written of the Goodwins of Virginia and most of the following accounts have been taken from published sources. One source (1) gives the line as follows:

Henry 1 Goodwin, Buckinghamshire, Eng., m. Miss Moore

Robert 2 Goodwin m. Jane Dollin, dau. of Anthony Dollin of Flanders

Peter 3 Goodwin m. Sara Hilliard, dau. of John Hilliard of London. He died 17 Dec. 1661. His pedigree and coat of arms were recorded in the College of Herald.

Major James 4 Goodwin m. Rachel Porter, dau. of John Porter of York County, Virginia. James 4 Goodwin came to Virginia in 1660. Another reference states that he was born in 1610, lived 25 years in England, and came to America before 1646 (2). Still another reference says he came to York County, Virginia about 1650 (3). Extracts from the records of York County, Virginia (4), in the State Library at Richmond, 1633-1700, say Major James Goodwin m. 1st Rachel — (b. 1630 d. 23 May 1666), and that her tomb bears a coat of arms showing her mother to have been a Porter. To this marriage were born 5 sons and two daughters:

Robert 5 Goodwin m. Anne

John 5 Goodwin m. Elizabeth who d. 1701

Peter 5 Goodwin m. Rebecca Toplady who d. 1751

Matthew 5 Goodwin

Martin 5 Goodwin m. — Barlosa

Susannah 5 Goodwin m. — Drake

Elizabeth 5 Goodwin m. — Blinkhorn

Major James 4 Goodwin m. 2nd Blanche Parry who d. 1701

Peter 5 Goodwin, son of Major James 4 and Rachel Porter Goodwin

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

126

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

m. Rebecca Toplady, dau. of John Toplady, 1697 (5) York County, Virginia, records, Vol. 1, p. 110; Virginia State Library, Richmond, state: "Peter Goodwin, son of James Goodwin . . . 1666"; and, *ibid.*, p. 112, "Peter Goodwin and Rebecca his wife, dau. of John Toplady . . . 1698."

The will of Peter 5 Goodwin, dated 3 October 1730, and proved 30 March 1732, York County, Virginia, names (6):
Wife: Rebecca

Sons: John, Peter, James

Daughter: Rachel

Grandsons: John and Peter Goodwin

Granddaughter: Elizabeth Goodwin

Captain John 6 Goodwin, son of Peter 5 and Rebecca Goodwin

Baptized 1698

m. 1st Elizabeth Doswell, 1719; 2nd Anne ———

d. 1759

Their children (2):

John, James m. Rebecca Goodwin, Thomas, Reuben, Rebecca, Susanah, Elizabeth, Mary, Anne, Alice

Thomas 7 Goodwin, son of Captain John 6 and Elizabeth?

m. Theodosia ——— Goodwin

Their daughter:

Amy 8 Goodwin m. John 4 Myrick, 1778 (1)

Until there is authentic proof that Amy Goodwin Myrick was the daughter of Thomas 7 Goodwin it seems wise to include the following line published by the William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 18, p. 68, October 1899:

Thomas 1 Goodwin of Surrey County, Virginia, b. about 1665. There is a power of attorney recorded by Thomas Goodwin in 1717. Is this Thomas 1 Goodwin the Major Thomas Goodwin who was on a list of Virginia military officers in 1698 (9), and the Colonel Thomas Goodwin who had a land grant in Isle of Wight County, Virginia in 1714? (10). The will of Thomas Goodwin of the Parish of Southwark, Surry County, Virginia, dated 21 October 1731, names: wife — Mary; sons — John, William, Francis (page badly mutilated and probably

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

127

other sons); daughter — Penelope; grandson — Thomas Goodwin.

Thomas (evidently Thomas 2) Goodwin of Southwark Parish had a daughter Amy who married John Scott, Jr.

Thomas 3 Goodwin (grandson named in will of Thomas 1 quoted above) married Martha Thweatt, dated 5 June 1758, and proved 12 June 1759, named:

Sons: James Thweatt and William Thweatt

Grandsons: James and Peter, sons of William Thweatt; and Thomas, son of James Thweatt

Daughters: Elizabeth, Mary, Judith, and Martha Goodwin granddaughter: Amy Goodwin

Amy 4 Goodwin married John 4 Myrick, and their oldest daughter was named Martha (see John 4 Myrick's will).

SOURCES

Collateral Lines

WHITEHURSTS

1. Davidson — History of Wilkinson County, Georgia, 1930.
2. American Compendium of First Families of America, Vol. IV.
3. Will of Charles Whitehurst, Sr. — see appendix.
4. Family Bible of Wilkinson Mayberry and Nancy Averette Whitehurst; notarized copy in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
5. Records in possession of Mrs. L. J. Rozar and her daughter, Miss Nanette Rozar, Milledgeville, Georgia.

DOWDELLS

1. Burke — Peerage, Baronetcy, and Knightage, London, Burke's Peerage, Ltd., Publishers.
2. Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. 12, p. 98.
3. Virginia Colonial Records, Vol. 1, p. 146.
4. *Ibid.*, p. 194.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

5. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 8, p. 289.
6. Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 3, p. 425.

PARHAMS

1. Virginia Colonial Records, Vol. 6, p. 186; Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.
2. Ibid., Vol. 7, p. 137.
3. Sussex County, Virginia, Will Book p. 108; Virginia State Library, Richmond.
4. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 25, p. 407.
5. Virginia Colonial Records, Vol. 7, p. 19.
6. Sussex County, Virginia, Will Book, Va. State Library, Richmond.
7. York County, York, South Carolina, Deed Book C, p. 231.
8. Ibid., Deed Book C, p. 233.
9. Microfilm, Virginia State Library, Richmond.
10. York County, South Carolina, Deed Book E, p. 274.
1. William and Mary Quarterly, Series 1, Vol. 26, p. 47. Line has been traced in detail by Mrs. Thomas E. Hooker, 66 Poplar St., Memphis, Tennessee.
2. Will of Stith Parham, Baldwin County, Milledgeville, Georgia, Book A, p. 27.
3. Union Recorder, Milledgeville, Georgia, issue of 3 April 1883.

GOODWINS

1. Some descendants of Sir Thomas Greene, of Braughton, England, together with their intermarriages; being a record of Families of Goodwin, Wyche, Chappell, Myrick, Bass, Mooreland, Sledge, and Greene, from Early Sources to about 1900; compiled originally by Mrs. Jane Martin, and revised and amended by Peter A. Brannon. Copy in D. A. R. Library, Milledgeville, Georgia.
2. John S. Goodwin — Goodwins of Virginia.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

129

3. William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 15, p. 49.
4. York County, Virginia, 1633-1700; Virginia State Library, Richmond, Vol. 1, p. 66.
5. Ibid., pp. 110 and 112.
6. Ibid., Vol. 2 (1672-1852), p. 37.
7. William and Mary Quarterly, October 1899, Vol. 18, p. 68.
8. Ibid., Vol. 8 (supplement), p. 141, Goodwins of Dinwiddie County, Virginia.
9. Virginia Historical Magazine, Vol. 49, 1941.
10. Virginia Colonial Records, Vol. 4, p. 75, Virginia State Library, Richmond.

PART III

OTHER DESCENDANTS OF
FRANCIS ² MYRICK SON OF FRANCIS ¹

CHAPTER XIV

JOHN 3 MYRICK OF BRUNSWICK COUNTY,
VIRGINIA AND WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA

John 3 Myrick, son of Francis 2 Myrick and his wife, Rebecca, was born in Brunswick County, Virginia, about 1736. This John Myrick has been confused in so many instances with John 4 Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia, that a rather detailed account is given here, in order to clear the confusion and show that this John 3 Myrick of Warren County, Georgia, was the uncle of John 4 Myrick of Baldwin County, Georgia.

The first authentic record of John 3 Myrick is a deed, dated 8 August 1760 (1), in which Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, deeds to John Myrick Junior of Granville County, North Carolina, 200 acres "on the south side of Stonehouse Creek, except for 25 acres adjoining Moses Myrick." The word junior was used to distinguish him from John 2 Myrick Senior, brother of Francis 2 Myrick.

At that time John 3 Myrick had three children, for in 1761, Francis 2 Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, deeded to his grandchildren, John, Owen, and Sarah, children of John Myrick of Granville County, North Carolina, "for love and affection" certain slaves and other personalty (2). These three children, as adults, are found on records with John 3 Myrick in Brunswick County, Virginia, and in Wilkes (later Warren County) County, Georgia, 1782-1805. There were other children born later than 1761, among them Nathaniel 4 Myrick, born after 1775 (1820 census records of Warren County, Georgia, show him as under 45 years of age).

When Francis 2 Myrick, father of John 3 Myrick, died in 1776, for some unexplained reason he left "to my beloved son, John Myrick," only five shillings; all "household goods cattle crops that is in my son John's possession to my son Matthew upon the special trust that my son Matthew will maintain my son John and his wife and his children, and educate the children out of the profits."

(131)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

132

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Perhaps John 3, although forty or more years old at that time, had joined the army of the Revolution. It has been stated repeatedly that a John Myrick served under General Elijah Clarke at the battle of Kettle Creek in Wilkes County, Georgia, though it has not been possible to trace the source of the statement. It is known however, that General Clarke recruited troops from Virginia and the Carolinas that were used later in the defense of Georgia against the British, and John 3 must have been among those so recruited. Mrs. Cook in her history of Baldwin County, Georgia (3) states that John Myrick was in Wilkes County, Georgia in October 1779. Although she thought this was John Myrick of Baldwin County, later records of Wilkes and Warren Counties prove that it was John 3 who went to Wilkes County and received bounty grants there (8, 10, 11).

John 3 Myrick married Ann Thompson, ———. The will of Sarah Thompson, relict of the late Samuel Thompson of Surry County, Virginia, names: son, Samuel Thompson; daughters, Sara Williams (relict of Jacob); Mary Bell; and Ann Myrick (18). Evidently his wife and family, while John 3 was in Georgia, remained in Brunswick County, Virginia (4) with his brother Matthew, as planned in the will of Francis 2 Myrick, their father. At any rate John 3 was back in Brunswick County for a time before 1785 (5), about which date he took his family to Wilkes County, Georgia.

He is on the list of Virginia Tax Payers, 1782-84, with 2 polls, 10 slaves in Brunswick County, and is listed as having given aid to the Revolution by the Brunswick County Court at its 23 September 1782 session (19). He was recommended to be a Lieutenant in the Militia of Brunswick County, Virginia in 1784 (5).

The one record which establishes without doubt the fact that John Myrick of Brunswick County, Virginia in 1783, and the John Myrick who was later in Wilkes and Warren Counties, Georgia, are one and the same man, is the marriage record of Sarah Myrick and Septimus Weathersby, 29 August 1783, in Brunswick County, Virginia, with John Myrick named as father of the bride and John Myrick, Jr., as witness. Sarah Weathersby is one of the daughters named in the will of John 3 Myrick of Warren County, Georgia in 1803 (13); and Septimus Weath-

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

133

ersby witnessed papers for John 3 Myrick in Wilkes County, Georgia where both are found on many records (7, 8, 10).

In 1785 John 3 Myrick had 2300 acres in Wilkes County — bounty lands which had been granted to various men and transferred by them to one Harris Ryan, and by him to John Myrick, Sr., (8) — and thereafter, John 3 Myrick and his sons, Owen, John, Jr., and Nathaniel are found repeatedly on the tax records of Wilkes County from 1784 to 1794 (7).

John 3 Myrick received two bounty land grants in Wilkes County in 1790 for services in the Revolution, and he bought additional lands in 1791 from Nathaniel Fulsome and his wife Esther (12, 9). This latter deed was witnessed by Septimus Weathersby and William Finch, both of whom were sons-in-law of John 3.

Wilkes County was divided later into several counties, and John 3 and his sons owned land in Warren, Washington, Jones and Crawford Counties, Georgia (see land records in those counties).

John 3 Myrick died in Warren County, Georgia, in 1805, and his will, dated 1803, is recorded in that county (13). His children named in the will were:

Sallie 4 Myrick Weathersby (Sarah)

John 4 Myrick, Junior

Owen 4 Myrick deceased (his widow, Elizabeth)

Nathaniel 4 Myrick

Nancy 4 Myrick Finch

Rebecca 4 Myrick Flinn

Grandchildren: a. Heirs of Owen, dec. Betty Finch and Nancy

Executors: My friend, John Myrick, and son, Nathaniel

It is thought that "my friend, John Myrick" referred to John 4 Myrick, of Baldwin County, Georgia, who was his nephew. John 3 Myrick is buried in Warren County, Georgia, and the Revolutionary marker, placed on his grave by the Daughters of the American Revolution, refers to him as John Myrick Senior.

Limited research has been done on the descendants of John 3 Myrick, of Warren County, Georgia. Records of his children are:

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

14

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ohn 4 Myrick — on records of Brunswick County, Virginia, in 1783, and on Wilkes (later Warren) County records, 1784 to 1818. No record of descendants (4, 6, 7, 10).

allie (Sarah) 4 Myrick

m. Septimus Weathersby, Brunswick County, Virginia, 1783.
No record of their descendants (6).

even 4 Myrick

m. Elizabeth ———.

d. Prior to 1803 (13).

Their children (14):

Nathaniel 5 Myrick

no records.

Elizabeth 5 Myrick

m. Coleman Long, 1814 (15)

no records of his descendants

Matthew Harris 5 Myrick

Cemetery records, Culloden, Monroe County, Georgia, show him as b. 1797 and d. 1854. His will, recorded in 1856, Crawford County, Georgia (16), names brothers: Stephen and Septimus, and children of his sisters who had married: Ivey and Sanders.

Stephen M. 5 Myrick

Cemetery records, Crawford County, Georgia, show him as b. 1800 and d. 1857. See below for additional data.

Septimus 5 Myrick

See below for additional data.

athaniel 4 Myrick

b. before 1775; m. Winney Mims before 1798 (17)

Census records, Warren County, Georgia, 1820, show him as head of family with: 2 males, incl. head of family, under 45; 1 female over 45.

No record of descendants

ncy 4 Myrick

m. William Finch (13)

Their children:

Betty 5 Finch

Nancy 5 Finch

becca 4 Myrick

m. ——— Flinn (13)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

135

Additional data on Stephen M. 5 Myrick (Owen 4, John 3) (16)

Stephen M. 5 Myrick, son of Owen 4, son of John 3 Myrick, moved from Warren County, Georgia, to Crawford County, Georgia, where the latter county's 1850 census gives the following data:

S. M. Myrick	age 50
Martha Myrick	" 37
O. F. (male) 6	" 18
E. F. (female) 6	" 17
Francis 6	" 15
Marcellus 6	" 14
Matthew 6	" 11
Stephen 6	" 9
M. R. (female) 6	" 4

Stephen M. 5 Myrick died at Culloden, Monroe County, Georgia, and cemetery records there show that he was born in 1800 and died in 1857. His wife, Martha L. Myrick, was born in Jones County, Georgia, in 1813 and died in 1869. Their children were:

Matthew H. 6 Myrick

b. 1839

d. 1862

Stephen M. 6 Myrick

b. 1841

m. 1st Carrie Smith (1849-1890)

Their daughter:

Mattie Pearl 7 (1873-1889)

m. 2nd Mary Jane McNeiss (1847-1920)

Septimus 5 Myrick married Catherine Harris, Warren County, Georgia, 18 November 1824. He moved to Marion County, Georgia, where, on the 1850 census, is found:

Septimus Myrick	age 48
Catherine Myrick	" 45
Matthew Myrick 6 m.	" 16
Wesley Myrick 6 m.	" 12
Septimus Myrick 6 m.	" 10
Thomas Myrick 6 m.	" 5 mos.
Caroline Myrick 6 f.	" 21

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

36

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Mary J. Myrick 6 f. " 16
Martha Myrick 6 f. " 4

The Myricks listed in the First Book of Marriages, Warren County, Georgia, are probably descendants of John 3 Myrick, who are listed here:

John Myrick m. Verlinda Harris, 29 November 1807
Elizabeth Myrick, m. Coleman Long, 18 December 1814
Polly Myrick, m. Hardy Williford, 15 July 1815
Susan Myrick, m. Sterling G. Pate, 18 January 1821
Ann Myrick, m. John W. Kinsey, 24 April 1823
Septimus Myrick, m. Catherine Harris, 18 November 1824
In the Warren County, Georgia, Deed Book for 1818, are found the following names:
Richard Myrick; Joseph Myrick; John Myrick; William Myrick; Josiah Myrick.

SOURCES

JOHN 3 MYRICK, WARREN COUNTY, GEORGIA

1. Granville County, Oxford, North Carolina, Deed Book D, p. 326.
2. Genealogical Records, Granville County, North Carolina; ms. by Owen, Vol. 2, p. 144, Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.
3. Cook — History of Baldwin County, Georgia, pp. 413-17.
4. Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Order Books 8, pp. 286, 316, 244; and 14 p. 282.
5. Tyler — Historical and Genealogical Quarterly, Vol. 9, p. 264.
6. Brunswick County, Virginia, Register of Marriages, p. 182.
7. Davidson, Mrs. G. G. — Early Records of Georgia, Vol. 1, pp. 56 - 58, J. W. Burke Co., Macon, Ga., 1932.
8. Historical Collections of Georgia Chapters, D. A. R., Charles F. Bryd, Printer, Atlanta, Vol. 1 (1926), pp. 178-179; D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
9. George G. Smith — Story of Georgia and the Georgia

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

137

- People, 1732-1860, George G. Smith, Publisher, Macon, Georgia, 1900, pp. 590 and 637.
10. Ibid., source No. 8, p. 174.
 11. Blair — Early Tax Digests of Georgia, Vol. 12, pp. 592, 153, 154; Georgia Department of Archives and History, 1926, Atlanta.
 12. Davidson — Early Records of Georgia, Vol. 2, p. 10.
 13. Warren County, Warrenton, Georgia, Will Book, 1784-1810, p. 70.
 14. Ibid., Returns Book B, 1813, p. 48.
 15. Ibid., Marriage Records.
 16. In files of D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
 17. Warren County, Georgia, Deed Book C, 1798, p. 398.
 18. Warren County, North Carolina Will Book 7, 1778-83.
 19. Tyler — Historical and Genealogical Quarterly, Vol. 6, p. 106.

CHAPTER XV

MOSES 3 MYRICK (Francis 2, Francis 1)

Moses 3 Myrick, son of Francis 2 Myrick and his wife, Rebecca, was born about 1723 in Brunswick County, Virginia. As shown in accounts of his forebears, discussed in Part III, his father moved to North Carolina. When Moses was about twenty-three years old, in 1746, he bought land in Granville County, North Carolina, from Jesse Hargreave of Surry County, Virginia: "land now in occupation of Francis Myrick" (1).

From that date onward that part of Granville County which, in 1764, became Bute County, and in 1779 formed Warren County, was the home of Moses 3 Myrick. While his brothers, Owen 3, William 3, Matthew 3, and John 3, bought and sold land in Brunswick County, Virginia — Owen and Matthew later making their homes in that county and John moving on to Georgia — Moses confined his activities to North Carolina.

His brother, William 3, also settled in Bute County (later Warren County), and his brother, Francis 3, in Halifax County, later in Bute County, in that section of the county around Little Shocco Creek which is now the dividing line between Warren and Franklin Counties.

Moses 3 Myrick and five of his sons remained in North Carolina, and established there a numerous and distinguished line of Myricks. An early American patriot, Moses 3 was on the muster rolls of Granville County, North Carolina, in 1754, as a member of Captain Richard Coleman's Company, Colonel Eaton's Regiment, North Carolina Militia (2). In 1757 he was given a land grant in Granville County, the grant stating, "9 May 1757 . . . a certain tract of land in the Parish of St. John in the County of Granville containing 712 acres on the east side of Stonehouse Creek . . . beginning at a white oak on bank of said creek . . . Macon's corner . . . Simon's corner (3 and 4)." This land later fell in Bute County, and still later in Warren County, and adjoined the land of his father, Francis 2 Myrick (5). Land in the vicinity of Stonehouse Creek in Warren County, North Carolina, has been in possession of Moses 3 Myrick and his descendants continuously since that

date in 1757. The "Macon's corner" referred to in the deed quoted above was the corner of Nathaniel Macon, famous North Carolina patriot, for whom the town of Macon, North Carolina, is named. The old Myrick home, near Macon, Warren County, North Carolina, said to have been built about the time of the Revolution by James 4 Myrick, son of Moses 3, is still standing though now used as a tenant house. The Burrows family of Warren County, who are descended through Ann Ray 6 Myrick, a great-granddaughter of Moses 3, now own the old home. The Gardner family of Warren County, who are descended through Finetta Sarah Ann Winifred 7 Myrick, great-great-granddaughter of Moses 3, own a large part of the old Moses Myrick land along Stonehouse Creek.

Moses 3 Myrick married Susannah Ellison about 1744 and eleven children were born to them. In Warren County there is recorded a deed of gift made by "Moses Myrick to his wife Susannah," 15 May 1800 (6). All of their eleven children are named in the executor's accounts of the estate of Moses Myrick, submitted at the February 1812 Court, Warren County, except James, Polly, and Matthew (7). Proof that these three were also their children will be found in later references opposite their names.

Since 1808 is the first year mentioned in the 1812 executor's return of the estate of Moses Myrick, it is reasonable to assume that he died that year (9). The eleven children of Moses 3 and Susannah Ellison Myrick were:

James 4 Myrick

b. about 1745; direct line and account follows

A deed, 27 November 1792, states, "Moses Myrick of Warren County . . . to James Myrick son of said Moses Myrick . . . for natural love and affection" (18).

Polly 4 Myrick

m. ——— Smith

A deed, 16 April 1789, states "Moses Myrick of Warren County to daughter Polly" (27).

Sara 4 Myrick

m. ——— Kirk (7)

Matthew 4 Myrick

b. 25 September 1752

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

140

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Served in Revolution — in Burke County, North Carolina, to 1795, then to Dilson County, Tennessee, then to Montgomery County, Tennessee, for 15 years, then finally to Henry County, Tennessee. In his application for pension he names his brothers, Moses and Frank, as soldiers of the Revolution (10).

William 4 Myrick

After the Revolution moved from Warren County, North Carolina, to Chatham County, North Carolina. William Myrick of Chatham County, 13 March 1811, deeds to William Person of Warren County, North Carolina, "all right and title of land which my deceased father, Moses Myrick, died seized of and possessed of, and what I am entitled to as one of his heirs . . . land on Stonehouse Creek" (11).

Moses 4 Myrick

b. 1754, Warren County (Bute at that time)

Moved to Chatham County, North Carolina, 1777. Served in Revolution in Captain Ryes' Company, Colonel Gray's Regiment, Bute County Volunteers, 5 months from 1 April 1776, and volunteered again 15 September 1781 (10). In 1840 he was eighty-six and living with Tabitha Myrick in Chatham County, North Carolina (12).

Francis 4 Myrick

b. July 1758, Warren County, North Carolina

m. Susannah Carroll, daughter of John Carroll (29), 1782 or 1785, who died 18 January 1840

Served in the Revolution in Captain Nazary's Company, Colonel Dudley's Regiment, General Greene's Army; stated that he and his brother, Moses, lived with their father, Moses Myrick, in Warren County, North Carolina, before joining the army. Moved to Moore County, North Carolina, and died there in 1842 (10). Children of Francis 4 and Susannah Carroll Myrick, living in 1853, were.

Moses 5, Polly 5, Huldah 5, Rebecca 5, Permelia 5, James 5, John 5 (10). Of those named: John 5 was born in 1787, m. Peggy Garner, 18 December 1815, and died 12 November 1870; served in War of 1812 in Captain Sullivan's Company, North Carolina Militia (10); and James 5 was

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

141

b. 1791, served in War of 1812 in Captain Rollin's Company, North Carolina Volunteers. Enlisted from Moore County, North Carolina (10). Another daughter, Sarah Myrick Denson, was living in 1842. In that year she willed her interests in the undivided real estate of "my deceased father, Francis Myrick" (32).

Tabitha 4 Myrick

m. Ambrose Wilhite (7)

Sterling 4 Myrick

m. Sally ———. Sterling and his wife witnessed the will of William Jones, Halifax County, North Carolina, 15 December 1793. They later moved to Montgomery County, Tennessee, where his brother, Matthew, was living. In a deed, 12 January 1813, Sterling Myrick of Montgomery County, Tennessee, transfers to William Person of Warren County, North Carolina, for \$370.00, "two negro boys named Lewis and John, 5 and 7 years old, which were allotted to me by division of estate of Moses Myrick deceased" (13).

Raleigh 4 Myrick

He had a son named Rodolphus Myrick. Rodolphus Myrick of Warren County, North Carolina, 2 September 1816, deeded to Canathus Snow, for 5 shillings, two negro men for debt owed and Raleigh Myrick had become security for (14). Raleigh Myrick and Gardner Shearin of Warren County, 20 February 1819, sold land jointly to John Faulconer (15). Apparently remained in Warren County.

Roadham 4 Myrick

Either died young or left Warren County leaving no further records.

Line of James 4 Myrick (Moses 3, Francis 2, Francis 1)

James 4 Myrick, oldest son of Moses 3 and Susannah Ellison Myrick, was born about 1745. He married Elizabeth James, daughter of Charles James, about 1768, in Bute County, North Carolina (16). He was an ensign from Halifax District, Bute County, 1775-1776, North Carolina Militia, in the Revolutionary War (33). In 1792, Moses Myrick of Warren County, North Carolina, deeded land to "James Myrick of same coun-

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

12

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

7, son of said Moses" (8). James 4 died in 1822 (17) and his wife, Elizabeth, in 1831 (24).

Their children (17):

Charles 5 Myrick

b. 1769; direct line and account follows

Moses 5 Myrick

b. 1777 (10)

Captain, 26th Regiment, North Carolina Volunteers, War of 1812, serving under Colonel Laughter. Volunteered from Warren County, North Carolina. Applied for a pension, 2 December 1850, in Lincoln County, Tennessee (10).

Rebecca 5 Myrick

m. Charles Stewart, 1799 (18)

Their children (19):

James 6 Stewart; John 6 Stewart; Nathaniel B. 6 Stewart; Lucretia M. 6 Stewart; Elizabeth A. 6 Stewart

Susannah 5 Myrick

b. about 1771

m. Sherwood Sledge, 1792 (18)

Their children (20):

Susannah 6 Sledge; Lunsford Elitham 6 Sledge; Martha 6 Sledge; Sinthy 6 Sledge; William 6 Sledge; George 6 Sledge.

Line of *Charles 5 Myrick* (James 4, Moses 3, Francis 2, Francis 1)

Charles 5 Myrick, son of James 4 and Elizabeth James Myrick, was born 18 April 1769 (21). He married Martha (Patty) Ray, 2 December 1792 (21). Martha Ray was born 5 September 1769, a daughter of Jonathan and Ann Ray. The will of Ann Ray, dated 10 February 1796 (22), Warren County, North Carolina, names her children: Betty Gardner; Robert Waller; Nancy Rodwell; Mary Prior; Martha (Patty) Myrick; Susanna Liddle. Ann Ray married: 1st John Waller; 2nd Jonathan Ray. Jonathan Ray's will, dated 1771, is in the Warren (then Bute) County records, State Historical Commission, Raleigh, North Carolina (25).

The will of Charles 5 Myrick, dated 28 February 1851, recorded 1852, names their children (23):

Susannah 6 Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

143

b. 2 March 1794 (21)

m. ——— Tally

Jesse 6 Myrick

b. 7 September 1796 (21)

m. Rachel E. Bobbit

Direct line, account follows

Hardy 6 Myrick

b. 26 January 1799 (21)

m. Nancy Hill, 22 January 1831, a widow and sister of Rachel Bobbitt, wife of Jesse 6 Myrick

James 6 Myrick

b. 27 February 1802 (21)

m. Mary F. Shearin, 16 February 1835

Matilda 6 Myrick

b. 29 October 1804 (21)

m. Junious May

Elizabeth 6 Myrick

b. 9 November 1807 (21)

m. Charles Williams

Twin sister of Ann 6 Myrick

Martha Ray 6 Myrick

b. 13 October 1813 (21)

m. 1st ——— Camp; 2nd ——— Kerr

Ann Ray 6 Myrick

b. 9 November 1807 (21)

m. Zachariah Shearin, 23 February 1830 (18)

Their children (26 and 34):

Richard E. 7 Shearin

b. 6 June 1831

m. Virginia Steven

d. 1866

Robert A. 7 Shearin

b. 28 April 1833

Killed in Civil War in 1863, unmarried

Elbert J. 7 Shearin

b. 3 June 1835

Killed in Civil War in 1861, unmarried

Edwin C. 7 Shearin

b. 26 July 1837

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Killed in Civil War in 1865, unmarried
Martha Ann 7 Shearin
b. 19 February 1840
m. Frank T. Burrows, 29 December 1858, son of James
Waller Burrows (b. 1777) and his wife, Nancy W.
Shearin (b. 1775 d. 1855), who were married June
1798.
Martha Ann 7 Shearin died 23 June 1925; Frank T.
Burrows died 5 August 1920
Their children (26):
Charles Francis 8 Burrows
m. 1st Etta Pegram
Their children:
Ida Virginia 9 Burrows
m. Dr. P. V. King
Their daughter:
Virginia Burrows 10 King
Ruth Etta 9 Burrows
m. 1st Knox Hunter, 2nd John Joseph Nicholson
Their son:
John Joseph 10 Nicholson, Jr.
Charles Francis 8 Burrows
m. 2nd Mary Pegram
Their children (26):
Frank Allen 9 Burrows
Lives at Battleboro, North Carolina
Thelma Hope 9 Burrows
m. C. H. Gilliland, Henderson, North Carolina
Their son:
Ronald Lacey 10 Gilliland
Edwin Lee 9 Burrows
m. Margaret Overby
Their son:
Claude Francis 10 Burrows
Ray 8 Burrows
m. Nellie Gray Pegram
Their son:
Milton Ray 9 Burrows
m. Burnell Horton

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

145

Their children:
Cora Ann 10 Burrows; Herbert Ray 10 Burrows
Susan 7 Shearin
b. 1842 d. 1843
Sarah D. 7 Shearin
b. 17 October 1844
m. Oliver May, December 1865
Their daughter:
Minnie 8 May
m. Robert Bell
Their children:
Ollie 9 Bell
No records
Maggie 9 Bell
m. Sam Fuller, no record of children
William 9 Bell
No records
Charles Z. 7 Shearin
b. 29 August 1846
Killed in 1865 while returning home from Civil War
Line of *Jesse 6 Myrick* (Charles 5, James 4, Moses 3)
Jesse 6 Myrick, son of Charles 5 and Martha Ray Myrick,
was born 7 September 1796 (21). He married Rachel Bobbitt,
2 April 1821, daughter of John and Patience Bobbitt of War-
ren County, North Carolina. Jesse 6 was appointed a Colonel,
North Carolina Militia, from Warren County. He died in 1845
leaving his wife Rachel with eleven children. Eight of her sons
fought in the Civil War and four of them were killed. There
are many letters between Rachel and her sons in the Confederate
Army, written during the progress of the Civil War. which are
still in the possession of members of the family.
The children of Jesse 6 and Rachel Bobbitt Myrick were
(21):
Benjamin 7 Myrick
b. about 1822
m. Elizabeth Pearson, 24 December 1847, daughter of
John Pearson of Warren County, North Carolina (18).
They moved to Yellow Bush County, Mississippi, before
the Civil War.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

6

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

John Charles 7 Myrick

b. 1825

m. Sarah Rivers Nicholson, 19 November 1852.

Direct line and account follows:

Finetta Sarah Ann Winifred 7 Myrick

m. Thomas Pettis Gardner, 8 March 1848

Gardner line; account follows

Layfayette 7 Myrick

Moved to Tennessee soon after the Civil War

Alexander 7 Myrick

d. killed in Civil War; unmarried

George 7 Myrick

m. Harriet Clements; no descendants

Jesse 7 Myrick

d. killed in Civil War; unmarried

Fletcher 7 Myrick

d. killed in Civil War; unmarried

Louisa 7 Myrick

m. John Collins

They had one child who died young

Robert A. 7 Myrick

m. Sallie H. Beckham, 15 January 1867

Their children:

Will L. 8 Myrick

m. Mamie Rux of Virginia

Their children:

Andrew 9 Myrick

Has been married twice and has three children by his first wife. Lives in Tampa, Florida

Aldah 9 Myrick

m. L. B. Overstreet

Lives in Haines City, Florida

Their children:

Leroy 10 Overstreet; Mary Aldah 10 Overstreet; Sarah 10 Overstreet; John 10 Overstreet; Charles 10 Overstreet

Herwald 9 Myrick

Has been married twice; has two children by his first wife, and one by his second wife. Lives in Tampa, Florida.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

147

Robert 8 Myrick

Professor at Duke University

Hardy 7 Myrick

d. killed in Civil War, unmarried

Line of *John Charles 7 Myrick* (28) (Jesse 6, Charles 5, James 4, Moses 3)

John Charles 7 Myrick, son of Jesse 6 and Rachel Bobbitt Myrick, was born in 1825. He married Sarah Rivers Nicholson, 19 November 1852, in Warren County, North Carolina, daughter of John Jordan Nicholson and Sallie Shearin Nicholson. John Charles 7 and Sarah Nicholson Myrick moved to Halifax County, North Carolina, and bought a farm about one mile from Littleton. He was the only one of his father's nine sons who did not fight in the Civil War. He had been injured while riding a horse and was sick for many years. He died in 1881.

To quote Mrs. Sarah Myrick Parker, Enfield, North Carolina: "His wife, Sarah Myrick, my grandmother, was a sweet tempered person and very quiet. She lived in our home for many years, and it was hard to think of her as the young girl who stole out of her window, and went down the ladder where Charles Myrick was waiting to take her to the preacher's home to be married. When visiting the Nicholson home that had belonged to my great-grandfather, I often wondered which window it was through which my grandmother stole out."

The children of John Charles 7 and Sarah Nicholson Myrick were:

Thomas W. 8 Myrick

b. 29 August 1853; account follows

John Jesse 8 Myrick

b. 25 August 1855; account follows

William Henry 8 Myrick

b. 13 August 1859; account follows

Robert W. 8 Myrick

b. 18 May 1862; moved to Texas and died unmarried

Fletcher H. 8 Myrick

b. 19 October 1866; died unmarried at the home of his nephew, Walter B. 9 Myrick

Line of *Thomas W. 8 Myrick* (28) (John Charles 7, Jesse 6, Charles 5)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

3 THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Thomas W. 8 Myrick, son of John Charles 7 and Sarah icholson Myrick, was born 29 August 1853. He married Dora eeman, 17 November 1875. He was a large landowner and rmer near Littleton, and County Commissioner of Halifax ounty, North Carolina, for many years.

Dallas 9 Myrick

m. Lottie Robertson, 2 June 1904

Their children:

Furman 10 Myrick; Wilbur 10 Myrick; Louise 10 My-
rick; Dallas 10 Myrick; Evelyn 10 Myrick; Robert 10
Myrick; Dora Alice 10 Myrick

Sallie 9 Myrick

m. J. W. Vaughn, 22 October 1907

They live in Weldon, North Carolina

Their son:

J. W. 10 Vaughn

Harvey 9 Myrick

m. Stella Mitchell, 27 November 1904

Their children:

Harold 10 Myrick; Carl 10 Myrick

John 9 Myrick

m. Leah Butts, 12 June 1907

Their children:

Clyde 10 Myrick; Murray 10 Myrick; Gladys 10 Myrick;
Shirley 10 Myrick

Myrtis Pierce 9 Myrick (Thomas W. 8)

b. 21 September 1884

m. John Pool Elliott, 19 October 1904

Their children (30):

Enola Catherine 10 Elliott

b. 29 June 1908

m. Clifton Overton Barham, 15 October 1932

Their children:

Richard Elliott 11 Barham, b. 17 August 1936

Catherine Ann 11 Barham, b. 5 August 1940

John Pool 10 Elliott, Jr.

b. 23 October 1910

m. Nancy Gene Richardson, 26 August 1950

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

149

Myrtis Myrick 10 Elliott

b. 10 July 1916

m. Charles Briel Keppler II, 1 December 1942

Their children:

Charles Briel 11 Keppler III, b. 19 October 1946

Kristina Elliott 11 Keppler, b. 4 July 1950

Marian Hill 10 Elliott

b. 8 June 1919

m. George Richeson Bayliss, 5 June 1943

Their children:

Robert Elliott 11 Bayliss, b. 25 July 1944

William Delaney 11 Bayliss, b. 22 April 1947

George Richeson 11 Bayliss, Jr., b. 17 April 1948

James Duke 10 Elliott

b. 16 December 1927

Dora 9 Myrick (Thomas W. 8)

m. Tom Mitchell, March 1905

Their children:

Willie Gray 10 Mitchell; Helen 10 Mitchell; Joe 10 Mitch-
ell; Katherine 10 Mitchell; Randolph 10 Mitchell

Willie 9 Myrick (Thomas W. 8)

m. Sarah Elliott, 27 October 1925

Their children:

Dorothy 10 Myrick; Billy 10 Myrick

Freeman 9 Myrick (Thomas W. 8)

m. Bertha Saddler, 16 February 1921

Their son:

Freeman 10 Myrick, Jr.

Thomas W. 9 Myrick, Jr. (Thomas W. 8)

m. Mamie Shaw, 20 March 1926

Their children:

Mary Crews 10 Myrick; Betsey Ann 10 Myrick

Patty 9 Myrick (Thomas W. 8)

Unmarried; lives in Littleton, North Carolina

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

10

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS



JOHN JESSE AND EMMA HARRIS MYRICK

Rachel 9 Myrick (Thomas W. 8)

Unmarried; lives in Littleton, North Carolina

Line of *John Jesse 8 Myrick* (John Charles 7, Jesse 6, Charles 5) (28)

John Jesse 8 Myrick, son of Charles 7 and Sarah Nicholson Myrick, was born 25 August 1855. He married Emma Brown Harris, 15 October 1879, in Warren County, North Carolina, daughter of James Henry Harris and Sarah Noel Egerton Harris. Emma Brown Harris Myrick was born 10 September 1856, and died 7 July 1927. John Jesse 8 Myrick died 15 September 1930.

Their children:

Walter Blair 9 Myrick

b. 25 July 1880

m. Eva Glasgow, 6 February 1924

Lives in Littleton, North Carolina

Their children:

James Egerton 10 Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

151

b. 18 November 1924; US Navy; Grad. US Naval Academy

m. Eleanor Hayes of Elkin, North Carolina, 18 June 1949

Their son:

James Egerton 11 Myrick, Jr.

Alice Blair 10 Myrick

b. 28 January 1926

m. John James, 4 June 1947, an attorney-at-law of Weldon, North Carolina

Sarah 9 Myrick (John Jesse 8)

b. 2 February 1882

m. Romulus B. Parker, 18 October 1916, who died 31 July 1939

Sarah 9 Myrick Parker lives in Enfield, North Carolina; compiler of data on and historian of the Myrick family

Children of Romulus B. and Sarah 9 Myrick Parker:

Romulus B. 10 Parker, Jr.

b. 23 November 1917

m. Mary Sue Edmondson of Atlanta, Georgia, 29 June 1945

Attorney-at-law, Enfield, North Carolina

Their children:

Romulus B. 11 Parker III, b. 12 September 1946

Adah Reuben 11 Parker, b. 22 February 1952

Walter Myrick 10 Parker

b. 13 February 1923

Operates Parker family farm, Enfield, North Carolina

Jesse Clarence 9 Myrick (John Jesse 8)

b. 29 May 1884

m. Mary Stewart Egerton, 1 January 1917

Engineer in Panama during construction of Canal, then Superintendent, Pedro Miguel Locks of the Canal.

They now make their home in Raleigh, North Carolina

Emma Nelson 9 Myrick (John Jesse 8)

b. 17 February 1888

m. Paul Howard Rose, 13 September 1911, a distinguished business and civic leader in the Carolinas and Virginia; founder of the chain of Rose's 5-10-25 Ct. Stores, the P.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

152

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

H.R. Baby Shops and has large business interests in Norfolk, Virginia.
They live in Henderson, North Carolina, and Virginia Beach, Virginia
Children of Paul Howard and Emma 9 Myrick Rose:
Jessie 10 Rose
 b. 16 January 1916
m. Lucius H. Harvin II, 8 March 1938, who is Secretary of the Rose Chain of Stores, and manager of the P.H.R. Baby Shops Corporation in Norfolk, Virginia
Their children:
 Lucius H. 11 Harvin III; Paul Rose 11 Harvin; George Myrick 11 Harvin; Jesse Rose 11 Harvin
Alice Warrick 10 Rose
 b. 30 April 1918
m. William J. Vaughn, 12 September 1946, an officer and Purchasing Agent of the P.H.R. Baby Shops Corporation, Norfolk, Virginia
 Children of William J. and Alice 10 Rose Vaughn:
 Alice Clark 11 Vaughn, b. 27 October 1951
 Emma Thomas 10 Rose (Emma 9 Myrick and Paul Howard Rose)
 b. 1 November 1920
 m. John T. Church, 31 December 1944, who is an officer of the Rose's 5-10-25 Ct. Store chain. They live in Henderson, North Carolina
 Their children:
 John T. 11 Church, Jr.; Elizabeth 11 Church
Alice Henry 9 Myrick (John Jesse 8)
 b. 17 November 1890
m. Howard Browning, 8 April 1914
Their children:
 John Ray 10 Browning
 b. 14 May 1916
 m. Margaret Turner, 24 September 1938
 John Ray 10 is the advertising manager of the P.H.R. Baby Shops Corporation, Norfolk, Virginia
 Their children:
 Robert Myrick 11 Browning; Elizabeth 11 Browning

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

153

Walter Clarence 10 Browning
 b. 24 May 1921
 m. Lucile White, 15 January 1949
 Walter Clarence 10 is with the Department of Revenue, Rocky Mount, North Carolina
 Their children:
 Lucile Chandler 11 Browning, b. 21 January 1952
Carrie Winifred 9 Myrick (John Jesse 8)
 b. 13 January 1898
 Librarian, Four Oaks, North Carolina; unmarried
 Line of *William Henry 8 Myrick* (John Charles 7, Jesse 6, Charles 5)
 William Henry 8 Myrick, son of John Charles 7 and Sarah Nicholson Myrick, was born 13 August 1859. He married Lucy Lee King, 9 February 1887. He lived on his farm about two miles from Littleton, North Carolina.
 Children of William Henry 8 and Lucy King Myrick:
 Nellie Blair 9 Myrick
 Unmarried
 Robert Walter 9 Myrick
 d. 11 July 1911
 Roy 9 Myrick
 m. Birdie Mae King, 16 May 1915
 Their children:
 Roy Elliott 10 Myrick
 Edwin Allen 10 Myrick, Petersburg, Virginia
 Samuel Daniel 10 Myrick
 m. Eva Edna Sturden, 26 December 1921
 Their son:
 Herschel Jackson 11 Myrick
Annie Laurie 9 Myrick
 m. Thomas Julian Rumbly
George W. 9 Myrick
 m. Sue Welch, 16 April 1927
Lottie 9 Myrick
 m. William Blair Croft, 1 August 1927
 Their children:
 Evelyn Labern 10 Croft
 William Henry 9 Myrick, Jr.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

4

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Killed in World War II
Lucy Lee 9 Myrick
m. Charles O'Neil, 16 August 1933
Their children:
Katherine Elaine 10 O'Neil
Sallie 9 Myrick
m. Edwin Wright, 24 August 1935
Their children:
Edwin 10 Wright, Jr.
Line of *Finetta Sarah Ann Winifred 7 Myrick* (Jesse 6, Charles 5)
Finetta Sarah Ann Winifred 7 Myrick, daughter of Jesse 6 and Rachel Bobbitt Myrick, was born about 1827 in Warren county, North Carolina. She married Thomas Pettis Gardner, March 1848 (18).
Their children (31):
Winfield S. 8 Gardner
b. 7 October 1849
m. Sallie N. Egerton, 2 November 1875
Their children:
Lula 9 Gardner
m. Henry B. Harris
Mary F. 9 Gardner
m. Turner V. Allen
Myrtice 9 Gardner
m. Curtis Hallett
Bernard 9 Gardner
m. Lucile Winstead
Finetta Ann 9 Gardner
m. Byrd Lundy Rawlings
Elizabeth H. 9 Gardner
m. 1st Jasper Parker; 2nd W. C. Childers
Sallie Egerton 9 Gardner
m. William R. Bowers
Hardy M. 9 Gardner
m. Emma Edwards
Simon M. 9 Gardner
m. Alma Shearin
Kate W. 9 Gardner

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

155

m. Jesse Gardner, her cousin
J. Herbert 9 Gardner
m. Virginia Jones
John C. 8 Gardner
b. 5 March 1851
m. Anna Rodwell
Their children:
Jesse 9 Gardner
m. Kate W. 9 Gardner, his cousin
John M. 9 Myrick (John C. 8 and Anna Rodwell Gardner)
m. Elizabeth Gibson
Annie 9 Gardner (ibid.)
m. Ames E. Swann
James C. 9 Gardner (ibid.)
m. Eva Thomas
Alton J. 9 Gardner (ibid.)
m. Marie Bethune
Pattie Ray 8 Gardner (Finetta 7 Myrick and Thomas Pettis Gardner)
m. James Robert Rodwell
Their children:
Charlie 9 Rodwell
m. 1st Lucy Allen; 2nd Ella Coleman
Benjamin 9 Rodwell
m. Emma Pernel
Nettie 9 Rodwell
m. J. W. Rook
Julia 9 Rodwell
m. 1st Charles Creekmur; 2nd J. P. Monroe
Arthur 9 Rodwell
m. Mary Tucker
Graham 9 Rodwell
m. Doris Kennedy
Alyce 9 Rodwell
m. Dr. W. D. Rodgers
Nan 9 Rodwell
m. 1st R. E. Johns; 2nd W. L. Harris
James Robert 9 Rodwell, Jr.
Unmarried

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

156

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

James M. 8 Gardner (Finetta 7 Myrick and Thomas Pettis Gardner)
 m. Catherine White
 Their children:
 Nettie 9 Gardner
 m. J. T. Rowland
 Sara 9 Gardner
 m. H. A. Mosley
 Cate Monroe 9 Gardner
 m. S. O. Nunn II
 Frank 8 Gardner (Finetta 7 Myrick and Thomas Pettis Gardner)
 m. Dora Rodwell
 Their children:
 Mamie 9 Gardner
 Unmarried; lives in Warrenton, North Carolina; furnished the data for the line of Finetta 7 Myrick and Thomas Pettis Gardner
 Tom 9 Gardner
 m. Mae Fields
 Walter 9 Gardner
 m. Mary Harris
 Allen 9 Gardner
 m. J. H. Aldridge
 Helen Finetta 9 Gardner
 m. J. T. Bell
 Rodwell 9 Gardner
 m. Elizabeth Webb

SOURCES

LINE OF MOSES 3 MYRICK

1. Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book A, p. 15.
2. Colonial Records of North Carolina, Vol. 22, p. 372, collected and edited by W. L. Saunders, Secretary of State, Raleigh, North Carolina.
3. Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book C, p. 598.
4. Record of Land Grants, 1750-1765, Book 14, p. 4.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

157

- North Carolina State Historical Commission, Raleigh, North Carolina.
5. Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book D, p. 326.
 6. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 10, p. 308.
 7. Ibid., Deed Book 19, p. 123.
 8. Ibid., Deed Book 13, p. 96.
 9. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book 17, p. 16.
 10. Pension Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
 11. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 20, p. 161.
 12. List of Revolutionary Soldiers Living in 1840, Pension Records Library, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
 13. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 19, p. 218.
 14. Ibid., Deed Book 21, p. 40.
 15. Ibid., Deed Book 21, p. 69.
 16. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book 6, p. 300.
 17. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 22, p. 314 and 321, 17 August 1822, "Elizabeth Myrick, widow of James Myrick," names children in deed.
 18. Index to Marriage Bonds, Warren County, North Carolina.
 19. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 24, p. 117.
 20. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book 38, p. 136, will of Sherwood Sledge.
 21. Notarized copy of Charles Myrick's old Bible Records, in possession of Mrs. Sarah Myrick (Mrs. R. B.) Parker, Enfield, North Carolina.
 22. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book 13, p. 10.
 23. Ibid., Will Book 42, p. 9.
 24. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book 34, p. 344.
 25. Warren County, North Carolina, C.R. 15.010, State Historical Commission, Raleigh, North Carolina.
 26. Bible Records of the Shearin and Burrows Families in possession of Mr. Charlie Burrows, Macon, North Carolina.
 27. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 86.
 28. Data, not otherwise noted, compiled by Mrs. Sarah Myrick (Mrs. R. B.) Parker, Sr., Enfield, North Carolina.
 29. Moore County, North Carolina, Will Book B, p. 21.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

58

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

30. Data furnished by Mrs. John Pool Elliott, 3228 Grove Ave., Richmond, Virginia.
31. Gardner Line compiled by Mrs. R. B. Parker of Enfield, North Carolina, and Miss Mamie Gardner of Warren-ton, North Carolina.
32. Moore County, North Carolina, Will Book B, p. 135.
33. Colonial Records of North Carolina, Vol. X, p. 94.
34. Information furnished by Ruth Burrows 9 Nicholson (Mrs. J. J.) Rt. No. 1, Macon, North Carolina.

CHAPTER XVI

OWEN 3 MYRICK (Francis 2, Francis 1)

Owen 3 Myrick, son of Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick and thus distinguished from other Owen Myricks of Virginia and North Carolina, was born about 1730. He was deeded land in Brunswick County, Virginia, in 1752, by his father, and con-
tinued to live in that county for the remainder of his life (1).

He married Amy Jordan, as evidenced by the will of George Jordan, Jr., of Granville County 1761 (2), sometime before 1753. She signed a deed with him, as his wife, in 1753, in Brunswick County (3). Another deed of interest states "Francis Myrick of Bute County, North Carolina, to my son Owen Myrick living in Brunswick County, Virginia, for negroes now in possession of my daughter, Mary Edwards, wife of Matthew Edwards, and other things now in possession of my daughter, Mary Edwards" (14). It will be recalled that, in his will, Francis 2 Myrick left all possessions of Mary to Owen 3 in trust for her.

Owen 3 Myrick is on the tax lists of Brunswick County, Virginia, for the period, 1782-1787, with 48 slaves (5). There is an Owen Myrick, Jr., on these same tax lists for the year 1781 (6). This Owen, Jr., may have been a son of Owen 3, though no children are mentioned in the latter's will, or he may have been another Owen 3, a son of the John 2 who was a brother of Francis 2 Myrick.

It is not known when Amy, wife of Owen 3 died, but when he died in 1795 his wife was Sara (7). His will (8) was dated 6 October 1793, and recorded 27 April 1795. A study of his will shows that he accumulated many acres of land, large wealth for that day, and was a generous benefactor of the Methodist Church and a man of goodness. Excerpts from his will which are of special interest are given:

1. All debts and funeral expenses to be paid.
2. All slaves to be given their freedom.
3. To all slaves who need assistance — 30 pounds to be divided among them.
4. To Edward Drumgoole and my brother, Matthew My-

(159)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

rick, 150 pounds upon special trust for the support of cause of God among the Methodists.

5. To slaves with children or wives 650 acres of land and all stock and crops on that plantation.
6. 100 pounds to be equally divided among all slaves of 18 or upward.
7. To each of my sister Middleton Fletcher's daughters 50 pounds cash.
8. To my Cousin John Fletcher certain land.
9. To my sister Middleton Fletcher, Richard Fletcher, John Fletcher and Owen Myrick Fletcher
10. To my cousins James and Richard Fletcher.
1. To my sister Middleton Fletcher houses, etc., after her death to my cousin Owen Myrick Fletcher.
2. To my brother Matthew Myrick silver watch and books.
3. To cousin Nathan Fletcher
4. To cousin Rebecca Sledge land where my sister Mary Edwards formerly lived and negroes left in trust by my father for her benefit.
5. All wearing apparel to be divided among the poor in Methodist societies.

This then was the Owen Myrick of Brunswick County, Virginia, mentioned in Bishop Asbury's Diary (9). In 1792 the bishop writes: "I once more visited Owen Myrick whose wife gone and from all we can learn departed in a good old age triumph of glory. The dear old man is much dispirited. We went the evening together very solemnly remembering the occurrences of nineteen years ago, now gone as yesterday. The use of his slaves was not forgotten" (9). Previously the bishop had mentioned visits with Owen 1 January 1776, and in 1782. This account establishes the fact that Amy Myrick died prior to Bishop Asbury's visit in 1792, and that Sara, Owen's second wife, married him only a year or two before his death. Sara contested the clause of the will that gave freedom and money to the slaves, and some of the land bequests, and demanded her dower rights (10). She had been previously married and had a son James M. Clark (10).

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

161

SOURCES

OWEN 3 MYRICK

1. Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Deed Book 5, p. 178; Deed Book 10, p. 184, and others.
2. Owen — Genealogies of Granville County, North Carolina, Vol. 1, ms. in Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.
3. Brunswick County, Virginia, Deed Book 12, p. 100; Halifax County, North Carolina, Deed Book 4, p. 472.
4. Ibid., Deed Book 12, p. 108.
5. Virginia Taxpayers, 1782-87, D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
6. Brunswick County, Virginia, Order Book 2, p. 420.
7. Ibid., Order Book 17, p. 209 (1796).
8. Brunswick County, Virginia, Will Book 5, p. 590.
9. Bishop Asbury's Diary.
10. Northampton County, Jackson, North Carolina, Deed Book 11, p. 57.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

CHAPTER XVII

WILLIAM 3 MYRICK (Francis 2, Francis 1)

William 3 Myrick, son of Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick, born about 1730. His father sold him land in Brunswick County, Virginia, in 1752 (1), and thereafter all records indicate that he lived in Brunswick County, Virginia, and Bute (later Warren) County, North Carolina, for the rest of his life.

He received a land grant of 596 acres in Granville County, North Carolina, in 1760 (2). He married before 1765, for in that year Francis Myrick deeded land in Brunswick County, Virginia, to William Myrick and Sara, his wife (3). In 1771, William Myrick and Sara, his wife, sold 1200 acres of land in the County, North Carolina (4). His wife may have been Sara Persons as William gave guardian's bond for William Person'sphans in Bute County.

William 3 Myrick died in March or April 1795 in Warren County, North Carolina. His will, dated 12 March 1795, and probated in May 1795, names his children (5):

Middleton 4 Myrick

m. 1st William Christmas (6)

Their children (6):

Richard Christmas; Thomas Christmas; Sara Christmas; Rebecca Christmas

m. 2nd John Allen, son of Charles Allen of Warren County, North Carolina (7)

Sara 4 Myrick

m. James Powell, after 1795 (7)

Mary (Polly) 4 Myrick

m. Arthur Harris and they moved to Montgomery County, North Carolina (7, 8)

William 4 Myrick, Jr.

m. Rebecca Newell, 22 October 1786, daughter of John Newell (19)

d. 1795, as his wife was appointed administrator of his estate that year (10), and John Newell was guardian of the orphans of William Myrick, 1802-1805 (11)

(162)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

163

Children of William 4 and Rebecca Newell Myrick (11):

Owen F. 5 Myrick

Francis 5 Myrick

Sara 5 Myrick

John (Jacky) 5 Myrick

Thomas 5 Myrick (his complete line follows)

Francis 4 Myrick

Moved from Warren County, North Carolina, before William 3, his father, died in 1795

Richard 4 Myrick

d. before 1809 (7)

Married but wife and descendants unknown

Nancy 4 Myrick

m. James Allen (7), son of Charles Allen who was a captain in the Revolutionary War from Warren County, North Carolina, and brother of her sister, Middleton's husband.

d. 1818, as property left to her by her father, William 3, was divided that year among her children (12)

Their children:

Martha 5 Allen Stead; Francis D. 5 Allen; Rebecca 5 Allen who married Thomas H. 5 Myrick, son of William 4 Myrick; George M. 5 Allen (a minor, 1818)

Betsey 4 Myrick

m. Jordan Worsham after 1795 (7)

George 4 Myrick

d. 1805, unm.

His will names all brothers and sisters listed above, and nephew, George Myrick Allen (13)

Owen 4 Myrick

d. 1807, unmarried (14)

Line of *Thomas 5 Myrick*

Thomas 5 Myrick, son of William 4 and Rebecca Newell Myrick, married Rebecca Allen, his first cousin and daughter of James and Nancy 4 Myrick Allen (12)

Their son (15):

Allen 6 Myrick

m. 1st ——— Bell?

He lived in Raleigh, Greensboro, and Boonville, North

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Carolina, as a young man, and shortly after the Civil War, moved to Ellis County, Texas. He died at Crisp, Ellis County, Texas, 7 April 1907. Source references for the line of Allen 6 Myrick were gathered from the living members of the family by Mona Ruth Anderson, 619 Delaware Street, Dallas, Texas, who is a great-great-granddaughter of Thomas 5 Myrick (16).

Children of Allen 6 Myrick by his first wife:
Emsley Park 7 Myrick

- b. 18 December 1850, Guilford County, North Carolina; moved to Texas in 1868
- m. Annie McDonald, 8 November 1883, who d. 12 July 1930
- d. 18 March 1926, Pleasant Grove Settlement, Winnsboro, Texas

Their children:

Fannie Kyzarre 8 Myrick

b. 24 January 1887

m. James W. Patterson

Their children:

Annie May 9 Patterson, b. 1 February 1904

Vernie Fay 9 Patterson, b. 26 July 1906

Mabel Isabel 9 Patterson, b. 7 December 1908

Willie James 9 Patterson, b. 10 April 1911

Thelma Evelene 9 Patterson, b. 28 January 1913

Claudean 9 Patterson, b. 14 January 1915

Milton Albert 9 Patterson, b. 21 May 1917

Johnnie Alton 9 Patterson, b. 26 February 1919

Alvin Alroy 9 Patterson, b. 21 January 1922

Bennie Low 9 Patterson, b. 11 February 1923 and died 15 March 1925

Jennie Ruth 9 Patterson, b. 9 April 1926

Dorothy Joe 9 Patterson, b. 17 October 1928 and died 23 September 1945

Isabella 7 Myrick

m. George Klutts in Salisbury, North Carolina; her family remained in North Carolina when the other members moved to Texas

Allen 6 Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

165

m. 2nd Lucinda Lenora Coffin, who was born 28 October 1838 in North Carolina, and died 26 January 1908 in Texas. Allen 6 Myrick's first wife died in North Carolina Children, 13 in number, of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick:

Quinnie 7 Myrick

d. as infant in North Carolina

Swanie Noa Lenora 7 Myrick

m. Green Emmet Mullican, who died in 1942 and is buried at Ennis, Texas. Swanie Noa Lenora 7 is buried at Crisp, Texas

Their children:

Shields 8 Mullican, d. as infant

Grover Cleveland 8 Mullican

b. 16 June 1890, Crisp Texas

m. Margaret Mae Lyon in Bakersfield, Cal.

Their children:

Evelyn Swan 9 Mullican

b. 26 December 1919, Bakersfield, Cal.

Richard Lee 9 Mullican

b. 31 July 1928, Bakersfield, Cal.

Allen Clark 9 Mullican

b. 23 April 1930, Bakersfield, Cal.

Maggie Mae Martisia 7 Myrick

b. ———, d. ———, buried Grove Hill Cemetery, Dallas, Texas

m. Frank Joseph Wilbrink, who was born in Cleveland, Ohio, moved to Texas as a young man, and when old returned to Cleveland where he died 6 July 1896

Their children:

Mabel Grace 8 Wilbrink

b. 3 November 1885

m. Frank Joseph Weverka

Their children:

Louise 9 Weverka, b. 26 June 1907, Ennis, Texas

Dorothy 9 Weverka, b. 6 December 1911, Ennis, Texas

Lillian 8 Wilbrink

b. 30 November 1892

m. 1st ———; 2nd ———; 3rd Jim Trimble

James Vanlandingham 7 Myrick

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

6

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

b. 18 February 1865, North Carolina
d. 13 June 1928 at Milford, Ellis County, Texas
m. Leta Lee Burt, daughter of Philip Martin and Cornelia Carolina de Nunnelle Burt, who was born 12 August 1872 at Rice, Texas, where she is buried
Their children:
Grace Myrtle 8 Myrick
b. 17 October 1889; d. 20 November 1889
Eva Leona 8 Myrick
b. 17 September 1898
m. Robert Pierce Meadows
Their children:
Robert Allen 9 Meadows
b. 17 November 1928
m. Delpha Blye Sweaney, 18 January 1949, Fort Worth, Texas, daughter of Robert Harold and Leta Viola Durant Sweaney
Their daughter:
Cynthia Blye 10 Meadows
b. 26 December 1949
Margaret Frances 9 Meadows
b. 29 August 1931, Fort Worth, Texas
m. Howard Franklin Kearns of Weatherford, Texas, 26 July 1948, who was born 13 September 1926
Their son:
Michael Franklin 10 Kearns, b. 26 December 1949
Mabel Ernestine 8 Myrick
b. 8 March 1900, Crisp, Texas
m. Edward James Anderson, Jr., 15 December 1919, Ennis, Texas, son of Edward James and Annie May Payne Anderson Sr., who was born 23 March 1897, at Crisp, Texas
Their children:
Gertrude Ernestine 9 Anderson
b. 31 October 1920, Waxahachie, Texas
d. 13 February 1924, Waxahachie, Texas
James Lloyd 9 Anderson
b. 27 September 1922, Waxahachie, Texas
m. Janice Cariker, 17 June 1948, Dallas, Texas, daughter

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

167

ter of Jess Lee and Lillie Dale Barnes Cariker, who was born 5 May 1928
Wanda Cornelia 9 Anderson
b. 10 July 1924, Waxahachie, Texas
m. James Preston Eeds, Jr., 21 September 1946, Dallas, Texas, son of James Preston and Nettie Hill Eeds, Sr., who was born 6 January 1924
Their children:
James Stephen 10 Eeds, b. 23 May 1947, Dallas, Texas
Michael Edward 10 Eeds, b. 30 October 1948, Dallas, Texas
Mona Ruth 9 Anderson
b. 18 August 1926, Waxahachie, Ellis County, Texas
Helen Eloise 9 Anderson
b. 20 September 1928, Milford, Texas
m. Douglas James Rolater, 24 June 1950, Dallas, Texas, son of Claude Horace and Jimmie Loraine Caldwell Rolater, who was born 18 December 1926 at Dallas, Texas
Doris Marie 9 Anderson
b. 19 October 1931, Milford, Texas
d. 31 January 1933, Milford, Texas, buried at Waxahachie, Texas
Ross Burt 8 Myrick (son of James Vanlandingham 7 Myrick)
b. 16 August 1902
m. Lucille Royal, 12 March 1928, daughter of John and Mary Melissa Brasier Royal, who was born 22 February 1908
Their children:
Marijo 9 Myrick
b. 8 December 1927
m. Eugene Edward Hranicky, 5 October 1946, son of James Walter and Geneva Turney Hranicky, who was born 20 July 1925
Their daughter:
Janet Susan 10 Hranicky, b. 12 July 1951, Dallas, Texas
Ross Burt 9 Myrick, Jr.
b. 30 June 1930
m. Zada Stacks, 2 April 1950, who was born 25 March

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

168

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

1932
Walter Lee 8 Myrick (son of James Vanlandingham 7 Myrick)
b. 4 December 1905, d. 1906
Gertrude Eloise 8 Myrick (daughter of James Vanlandingham 7 Myrick)
b. 20 June 1910
m. 1st Willard Fred Tinsley, 2 February 1929, son of Littleton Phillip and Beulah Young Tinsley, who was born 14 January 1898
Their son:
Fred Donald 9 Tinsley
b. 12 February 1930, Dallas, Texas
m. Brooksie Wilson, 17 June 1950, Dallas, Texas, daughter of William Ladd and Lola Connell Wilson, who was born 13 February 1933
Gertrude Eloise 8 Myrick
m. 2nd Alan Rufus Moore, 9 October 1948, who was born 9 November 1901
Robert Daniel (Lee) 7 Myrick (son of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
b. 12 May 1867, North Carolina
d. 3 August 1942, buried at Alfalfa, Oklahoma
m. Julia Emma Shin, December 1893, daughter of James Madison and Julia Allen Shin, who was born 8 February 1873 in Arkansas, and died 5 January 1904, at Mountain View, Oklahoma
Their children:
Murle 8 Myrick
m. A. W. Jones
Clarence 8 Myrick
m. Elnora Tooman
Winnie Lake 9 Myrick
b. 2 January 1900, Myrtle Spring, Texas
m. William C. Bishop, 5 September 1915, Orth, Texas, son of Will and Sallie Vernon Bishop, who was born 29 February 1896, at Medill, Oklahoma
Their children:
Chester Horace 2 Bishop

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

169

b. 13 April 1917, Carnegie, Oklahoma,
m. Annie Fay Martin, 10 May 1939, daughter of Walter Bird Martin and ———, who was born 16 September 1917
Their son:
Nolan Chester 10 Bishop, b. 4 April 1950, Denver City, Texas
Elwood R. D. 9 Bishop
b. 17 April 1919, Carnegie, Oklahoma
m. Margie Gay Shelton, 10 October 1942, Columbus, Mississippi, who was born 23 June 1919 in Alabama
Children of Elwood R. D. 9 and Margie Gay Bishop:
Glyndia Gaye 10 Bishop, b. 24 August 1943, Columbus, Miss.
Dalannis Agatha 10 Bishop, b. 1 August 1948, Columbus, Miss.
Mildred Pauline 9 Bishop (daughter of Winnie Lake 8 Myrick and William C. Bishop)
b. 23 September 1921, Carnegie, Oklahoma
m. James McMillion, 13 March 1943, Eastland, Texas, son of W. M. McMillion and ———, who was born 29 November 1918, at Hubbard, Texas
Their daughter:
Glennis Lejeune 10 McMillion
b. 9 July 1944, at Graham, Texas
Vivian Juanita 9 Bishop (daughter of Winnie Lake 8 Myrick and William C. Bishop)
b. 3 August 1923, Carnegie, Oklahoma
m. Milton Eston Evitt, 2 September 1944, Fort Worth Texas, son of Eston and Maude Holland Evitt, who was born 25 February 1921
Their children:
Milton Ervin 10 Evitt
b. 19 May 1945, Fort Worth, Texas
Truman Edward 10 Evitt
b. 17 October 1946, Fort Worth, Texas
d. same day
Vivian Sheryl 10 Evitt
b. 29 March 1949, Fort Worth, Texas

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

0 THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Vernon (Willie) 7 Myrick (son of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
d. as a child in North Carolina
Eldora 7 Myrick (daughter of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
m. Tom Wasley, no children
Mamie 7 Myrick (daughter of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
b. 22 October 1870, d. 6 March 1890
m. Edward James Anderson, Sr., 20 November 1889, son of Thomas J. and Martha Robinson Anderson, who was born 23 October 1859, in Powhatan County, Virginia, and died, 21 December 1923, at Waxahachie, Texas, and is buried same place.
No children. Edward James Anderson, Sr., m. 2nd Annie May Payne, and a son of this marriage, Edward James Anderson, Jr., married Mabel Ernestine 8 Myrick
Allie Luella 7 Myrick (daughter of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
m. Sam Lee; both lived and died in California but no records
Addie Blanch 7 Myrick (daughter of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
Died as a child, either in North Carolina or Texas
Bertie 7 Myrick
b. 28 December 1877
d. 23 June 1893, as a result of burns on the day before wedding
Etna Murl 7 Myrick (daughter of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
m. John G. White
Had children but no records available
Joseph 7 Myrick (son of Allen 6 and Lucinda Myrick)
No record of descendants

SOURCES

WILLIAM 3 MYRICK

1. Brunswick County, Lawrenceville, Virginia, Deed Book 5, p. 178.
2. Granville County, Oxford, North Carolina, Deed Book 1, p. 37.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS 171

3. Brunswick County, Virginia, Deed in Order Book 10, p. 402.
4. Warren County, Warrenton, North Carolina, Deed Book 3, p. 405
5. Ibid., Will Book 8, p. 86.
6. Ibid., Will Book 4 (1784), p. 42.
7. Ibid., Will Book 18 (1807), p. 308.
8. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book 6, p. 418.
9. Ibid., Marriage Bonds, p. 168.
10. Ibid., Will Book 8, p. 59.
11. Ibid., Will Book 19, p. 177.
12. Ibid., Will Book 21, pp. 28 and 283.
13. Ibid., Will Book 13, p. 68.
14. Ibid., Will Book 8, p. 86.
15. More research needed for proof.
16. Data compiled by Miss Mona Anderson, 619 Delaware Street, Dallas, Texas.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

CHAPTER XVIII

MATTHEW 3 MYRICK (Francis 2, Francis 1)

Matthew 3 Myrick, son of Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick, like the other 5 sons of Francis 2, owned lands in both Brunswick County, Virginia, and Bute County, North Carolina, and probably lived for a time in both counties. As he lived to a later date than any of his brothers, it is reasonable to assume that he was one of the younger sons and born about 1740. There are many records in both Brunswick and Bute Counties of land transactions of Matthew 3.

Matthew 3 Myrick married Mary — before 1773, as a deed in that year states "Matthew Myrick of Bute County, North Carolina, and his wife Mary, — land to John Myrick of Bute County" (1). Both Matthew and Mary left wills and neither one mentions a child or grandchildren.

Matthew 3 Myrick's will was dated 19 March 1812, and recorded 26, October 1818, in Brunswick County, Virginia (2), so he probably died in the first half of the year 1818. His will names:

Wife: Mary Myrick

Nephews: Richard Fletcher, John Fletcher, Matthew M. Harrison, son of John and Betsey S. Harrison, Richard M. Cunningham, and Matthew Fletcher, son of Richard Fletcher.

Executors: Richard Fletcher, John Harrison, Richard M. Cunningham, Matthew M. Harrison.

An inventory of that part of his estate lying in Warren County, North Carolina, 16 December 1818, gives a value of \$19,837 (3).

Mary Myrick's will was dated 15 January 1821, and recorded 8 May 1821, in Brunswick County, Virginia (4). In the will are names:

Nephew: Richard M. Cunningham

Other relatives: Matthew M. Harrison, Matthew M. Harrison, Jr., Matthew M. Fletcher, Lucy Binns Fletcher.

Niece: Elizabeth S. Harrison and her daughters, Martha and Mary Harrison.

(172)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

173

Executors: Richard Fletcher, Richard Cunningham, Matthew M. Harrison.

Her estate was valued, 31 July 1821, at \$26,450 with 75 slaves (5).

DAUGHTERS OF FRANCIS 2 MYRICK

(FRANCIS 2, FRANCIS 1)

Rachel Middleton 3 Myrick, daughter of Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick, married John Fletcher (2), and lived in Brunswick County, Virginia, where she and her two brothers, Owen and Matthew, were very close as shown by the brothers' wills. Rachel Middleton 3 Myrick Fletcher's will (1), dated 21 February 1817, names:

Daughters: Elizabeth Fletcher and Middleton Wyche (Nathaniel Wyche was her husband).

James Wyche, son of Nathaniel and Middleton Wyche.

Elizabeth Wyche, daughter of James Wyche.

Lucy Binns Fletcher, daughter of Richard Fletcher.

Nathaniel Wyche Fletcher, Sarah E. M. Fletcher, Rebecca A. H. Fletcher, Matthew M. Fletcher.

John J., Edward and Nathan, sons of Nathan Fletcher, deceased.

Rebecca James Beasley.

Executors: Matthew Myrick, Richard Fletcher, John Fletcher.

Recorded: 28 March 1817, in Brunswick County, Va.

Mary 3 Myrick, daughter of Francis 2 and Rebecca Myrick, married Matthew Edwards and lived in Brunswick County, Virginia (1). There is a long clause in Francis 2 Myrick's will (copy in appendices to this history) relating to his daughter, Mary Edwards. As she left no will, little, except surmise, is known of her life or of her descendants.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

'4

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

SOURCES

MATTHEW 3 MYRICK

1. Warren County, North Carolina, Deed Book 5, p. 215.
2. Brunswick County, Virginia, Will Book 8, p. 465.
3. Ibid., Will Book 10, p. 268.
4. Ibid., Will Book 9, p. 163.
5. Ibid., Will Book 10, p. 270.

RACHEL MIDDLETON 3 MYRICK

1. Brunswick County, Virginia, Will Book 8, p. 330.
2. Ibid., Will of John Fletcher.

PART IV

OTHER MYRICKS

CHAPTER XIX

MYRICKS OF SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA

This section deals with Myricks in Southampton County, Virginia, prior to 1800, and some branches of the family that left it County for North Carolina or Georgia. It does not include the Myricks who live in Southampton County now.

The Southampton County Myricks are undoubtedly descended from Owen 1 Myrick who was in Surry County, Virginia, 74 to 1718, and took part in Bacon's Rebellion in 1678. Deeded accounts of Owen 1 Myrick are given in Part III, where may be noted that he had a son, Owen, Jr., who was 16 years 1 or more in 1702 and so must have been born around 1685. This Owen, Jr., or Owen 2 Myrick, son of Owen 1 Myrick and his wife, Mary (1, 2), was born in Surry County, Virginia, and moved to Isle of Wight County, Virginia, where he first appears on the records there in 1712, when, together with Thomas Newsum and Lawrence Hunt, he appraised the estate of Wm. Huggins (3).

Owen 2 Myrick received several land grants in Isle of Wight County between 1717 and 1745, the first one, dated 7 December 1717, states, "to Owen Mirack of Isle of Wight County . . . 180 acres . . . for services performed toward making the settlement for the Saponis Indians at Christianna pursuant to a treaty with that Nation . . . on north side of Meherrin River" signed: Alexander Spottswood (4). A similar grant of 250 acres, with the exact wording except that it states "south side of the Meherrin River," was made to Francis 1 Myrick in 1722 (5). Owen 2 and Francis 1 Myrick were probably brothers. As other counties of Virginia were formed from Isle of Wight County, this land of Francis 1, on the south side of the Meherrin River, fell into Brunswick County, and he established there the line of the Myricks of Brunswick County, who later went to North Carolina and Georgia — the Dovedale Myricks of the first section of this history.

Owen 2 Myrick continued to live in Isle of Wight County until his land fell into Southampton County, Virginia, when that

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

177

county was formed in 1748, and this established the Southampton County Myricks, from whom came the Myricks of Hertford County, North Carolina, as well as other lines.

A brief summary of other land patents to Owen 2 Myrick show: 8 February 1733, 150 acres, Isle of Wight County, "adjoining his other land" (6).

3 March 1733, 750 acres, Isle of Wight County, on south side of Nottaway River (7).

20 August 1745, 375 acres, Isle of Wight County, on south side of Nottaway River, "corner of road at Owen Myrick's other land to corner of John Harrod's line . . . Wright's meadow . . . Wright Macklemore's line . . . John Jones'" (8).

As his land holdings increased, so did his responsibilities, and he is found on records in Isle of Wight County, in 1722, as appraiser of the estate of Richard Morse (9); in 1731, with Timothy Thorpe, he appraised the estate of John Thorpe (10); in 1740, Owen Myrick and Timothy Thorpe were appointed by Edward Harris to divide land for his sons, Joel and Amos Harris (11).

Owen 2 Myrick had two sons: Owen 3 Myrick and John 3 Myrick. Land Patents in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1745 and 1748, speak of *Owen Myrick, Jr.*, (see later). There are two deeds given by Owen 2 Myrick to his son John 3: one, 9 April 1745, states, "Owen Myrick of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, for 5 shillings paid to him by John Myrick of Isle of Wight County, grants to said John Myrick . . . all my land I possess known by name of my own on the south side of a branch that divides the two plantations . . . Owen Myrick's and that John Myrick now lives on . . . 750 acres." This deed states, "Owen Mirick and Mary his wife" (12); then again, in 1746 (13), a deed states, "Owen Myrick . . . of County of Isle of Wight . . . for the love and affection which I have and do bear unto my well beloved son John Myrick and my grandsons Owen Myrick the younger and William Myrick . . . seven negroes."

From the accounts of these deeds it is seen that Owen 2 Myrick married Mary ———. There is no record of a will or of the death of Owen 2 Myrick, but he must have died about 1749 or 1750 since no records say Owen Myrick, Jr., after 1748,

and we assume that all references thereafter mean Owen 3 Myrick.

OWEN 3 MYRICK

Owen 3 Myrick received two land grants in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, as Owen Myrick, Jr. The first, 20 August 1745, was for 340 acres on "the south side of the Nottaway river . . . corner of Robert Owen's land . . . Joseph Harwood's line . . . Charles Maberry's land (14); the second, 20 August 1748, was for 200 acres on "south side of the Nottaway river . . . Owen Myrick's line" (15). He also obtained a patent to 625 acres in Lunenburg County, Virginia, "between Matt Creek and Parham's Creek" (16). From 1748 to 1750, he is on the tithable lists of Lunenburg County where the county court clerk's spellings seem delightful enough to be quoted:

1748 — Owen Mireck

1750 — Owen Mireck

1751 — Mr. Owin Mireck in Oyl of White County

1752 — Mr. Mirack (17)

This land in Lunenburg County, patented to Owen Myrick in 1748, was sold in 1752 to Dennis Lark (18).

Owen 3 Myrick, sometime prior to 2 December 1750, married Mary Thorpe, widow of ——— Harris, and daughter of Timothy Thorpe (19, 20). The will of Timothy Thorpe,

December 1750 (20), names his daughter Mary, wife of Owen Myrick. At that time Mary had six children by her first husband. She must have married Harris before 1735 for the Southampton County, Virginia, marriage register, 10 November 1752, names Mary Harris, daughter of Mary Myrick, married to Benjamin Lewis. The will of Mary Myrick, dated 1775 and recorded in 1776 (21), names her six Harris children but does not mention Owen Myrick, or any Myrick children, so Owen 3 must have died childless prior to that time.

JOHN 3 MYRICK

John 3 Myrick, son of Owen 2 and Mary Myrick, must have been born in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, about 1720. Previously quoted deeds (12, 13) have shown: a. that Owen 2

and Mary Myrick were his parents; b. that he was grown in 1745 as his father's deed to him of that date speaks of his owning another plantation. Also, 1 August 1745, he received a land patent of 130 acres in Isle of Wight County, "on south side of Nottaway River . . . beginning at the corner of James Salmon's and Christopher Foster's line . . . Benjamin Cooper's line . . . corner of Owen Myrick's line" (22).

The next year, 8 May 1746, John Myrick, together with Timothy Thorpe and John Thorpe, appraised the estate of Thomas Johnson (20). It will be remembered that the daughter of Timothy Thorpe, Mary Thorpe Harris, widow, married Owen 3 Myrick, brother of John 3.

John 3 Myrick married Ann before 1746, for on 10 February 1763 he signed the marriage bond of their daughter, Elizabeth Myrick, when she married James Barnes (23). The land of both John 3 Myrick and Owen 3 Myrick fell into Southampton County, Virginia, when that county was formed from Isle of Wight County in 1748. Again in 1764, John Myrick signed the marriage bond of his daughter, Ann Myrick, when she married Richard Stewart of Brunswick County, Virginia (24).

John 3 Myrick died in 1771. His will, dated 27 September 1764, was recorded in Southampton County, 12 September 1771. The will names:

Son William — land I bought of Joseph Harwood and my plantation and seven slaves.

Son Owen — the plantation on which his grandfather lived and all my plantation to my dwelling house, except a small tract formerly belonging to William Smith, and seven negroes.

Son John — all my land on the Meherrin River, bought of Thomas Barrow, William Lee and his son, William, and seven slaves.

Son Howell — the plantation on which I now live adjoining son Owen and the small tract formerly bought of W. Smith, and 8 negroes.

Daughter Elizabeth Barnes — seven negroes and what part of my estate she now has in her possession.

Daughter Annie Myrick (she married Richard Stewart in 1764) — seven negroes.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

0

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Wife — remainder of estate.

Executors — wife Ann, and sons William and Owen.

His personal property was appraised at 2648 pounds, 7 shillings, and 1 pence, by James Barham, Solomon Deloach, and Henry Applewhite (25).

The will of Ann Myrick, wife of John 3 Myrick, was recorded in Southampton County, Virginia, 11 February 1796 (26). It she names:

Son William; son John; son Howell; grandson Howell Jones; freedom to old slave Bird; rest of estate to be equally divided among my three sons; my estate left me by my husband to be divided as his will directs (son Owen 4 Myrick had died prior 1796).

Executors — son William and grandson Howell Jones.

Witnesses — John Marke and John Myrick.

From these six children of John 3 and Ann Myrick, are descended many Myricks of Southampton County, Virginia. Although this study includes only a few branches of the family, there is much material available in that county for further study of the family. A brief summary of the children of John 3 and Ann Myrick, with a few of their descendants, is given below:

WILLIAM 4 MYRICK

William 4 Myrick, son of John 3 and Ann Myrick of Southampton County, Virginia, married Lucy Newsom of Sussex County, Virginia, 16 January 1772, daughter of David Newsom, deceased (27). Lucy Newsom Myrick had a brother, Randolph Newsom, named in a deed signed by his "sister and brother-in-law," William and Lucy Myrick (28).

William 4 and Lucy Myrick lived for a time in Sussex County, Virginia, where William is found on tax records there between 1782 and 1790 (29); but they evidently returned to Southampton County where he died in 1794 or 1795. His estate was appraised in Southampton County, 28 February 1795 (30).

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

181

The children (known) of William 4 and Lucy Newsom Myrick were:

Mary 5 (Polly) Myrick

b. 1773

m. George Cryer — Marriage register, Southampton County, Virginia, states: "Mary, daughter of Wm. Myrick, married George Cryer, 18 February 1791; security, Randolph Newsom"

Walter B. 5 Myrick

b. 1790

m. 1st Ann O'Neal, Southampton County, Virginia (31); m. 2nd Mary Barret, Hertford County, North Carolina, 1835 (31); Pension records, War of 1812, include his statement that he was the son of Lucy Myrick of Southampton County, Virginia, and that his older brothers were (32):

Alexander 5 Myrick

b. 1781

m. Sallie D. Pope, 6 November 1820; security and witness, Evarts Pope, father (23). Pension records state: years old in 1851, served in Captain Blow's Company, 65th Regiment, Virginia Militia, 10 August 1814 to 1 October 1814, War of 1812" (32).

James 5 Myrick

Pension records show a James Myrick of Southampton County, Virginia, fought in War of 1812 and died before 1838 when guardians were appointed for his orphan children in Southampton County (32): Elizabeth C. 6, Pauline 6, Simon B. 6, Dewit C. 6 Myrick

William 5 Myrick

m. Temperance Fort, 12 January 1804. Their daughter, Elizabeth T. 6 Myrick m. Barham Wrenn, 23 January 1833, witness, Temperance Myrick, mother of Elizabeth (23).

Walter B. 5 Myrick, son of William 4 and Lucy Newsom Myrick, after the War of 1812, moved from Southampton County, Virginia, to adjoining Hertford County, North Carolina, and established there the Myrick line which is discussed in a later section.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

82

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

OWEN 4 MYRICK

Owen 4 Myrick, son of John 3 and Ann Myrick, married Fanny Nicholson, 9 July 1767, in Southampton County, Virginia. Fanny's brother, Joshua Nicholson, signed as security for the marriage, and the witnesses were Edmund Fisher and William Myrick (33).

Owen 4 Myrick died in 1786. His will, dated 6 January 1786 and recorded 9 March 1786, names (34):

Wife — Fanny

Sons — Henry, Owen, John

Daughters — Sarah, Nancy, Fanny, Lucy

At the time of Owen 4's death, none of the children were grown. Henry, the oldest child, died in 1795, as his estate was appraised September 10th of that year. Two of the children, Fanny and John, were still minors in 1796, and Owen was just past twenty-one. The following excerpts are quoted from the administrator's accounts of the estate of Henry Myrick, deceased, the oldest son, who was guardian of the minor children at the time of his death:

"Estate of Henry Myrick in account with William Chambliss. Cash paid Fannie Myrick balance due her from Henry Myrick her guardian; cash paid Owen Myrick, balance due from Henry Myrick his guardian; cash paid John Myrick's guardian the balance due from Henry Myrick; cash paid the same, Sallie Blow, Nancy Fort, Fannie Myrick and Owen Myrick. Cash paid Owen Myrick guardian of Lucy Myrick; cash paid myself as guardian of John Myrick; by bonds received of Lucy Myrick, admtx. of William Myrick, and former admtx. of Henry Myrick." Examined by Richard P. Clements, John Taylor, Jr. (35).

From the quoted accounts, and from the marriage records of Southampton County, Virginia, supplemented by certain pension records, are gathered the following facts concerning the children of Owen 4 and Fanny Nicholson Myrick:

Henry 5 Myrick

d. 1795, unmarried

Sarah (Sally) 5 Myrick

m. Henry Blow, 15 December 1787; marriage register states "Sarah, daughter of Fanny Myrick" (36).

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

183

Nancy 5 Myrick

m. Joseph Fort, 13 June 1793 (37)

Fanny 5 Myrick

m. Asia Oliver, February 1799 (38)

Lucy 5 Myrick

m. Isaac Oliver, June 1799 (39)

Owen 5 Myrick

m. Dolly Barham, 1801; land grant application for service in War of 1812 states that he served in Captain Peter Blow's Company, Colonel Freemont's Regiment, from 29 June 1813 to 25 December 1813; and that he was 75 years old on 30 November 1850 (32)

John 5 Myrick may be the John who

m. Elizabeth Newsom, daughter of Sarah Newsom, Southampton County, Virginia, 1 September 1810, with David Newsom as security and witness. In her pension application dated 28 March 1855, Elizabeth Newsom Myrick stated that she was the widow of John Myrick and seventy-three years old at that date; that John Myrick served in Captain Blow's Company, Colonel Joseph Goodwin's Regiment, from 29 June 1813 to 29 December 1813, War of 1812. John 5 died in Southampton County, Virginia, in either 1825 or 1835 (32). Also, it is possible that he married, 1st Polly Barham, 19 December 1803 (23)

JOHN 4 MYRICK

John 4 Myrick, son of John 3 and Ann Myrick, married Martha Edmonds, 11 February 1775 (23), and lived in Southampton County, Virginia, until about 1790. He signed the marriage bond of his nephew, Myrick Barnes, in 1784 (23). On 10 June 1784, John Myrick was recommended by the court of Southampton County to act as justice of the peace (40).

He bought 100 acres of land in Halifax County, North Carolina, 15 March 1768 (41); and bought 690 more acres in the same county, 16 November 1798 (42). This last deed was witnessed by John Myrick, Jr., and David Myrick, sons of John 4. In a deed signed by John Myrick and Martha Myrick, his wife, of Southampton County, Virginia, they sold land in Northampton County, North Carolina, in 1800 (43).

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

184

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

John 4 Myrick died intestate in Halifax County, North Carolina, in 1800. Martha Myrick, widow and relict of John Myrick, deceased, 3 February 1803, in Halifax County, applied for her dower rights, and named John 4 Myrick's children: Edmond, John, Susanna, David, Mary Ann (since married to James Wall), and James. At the date of the application James was the only minor (44).

The following real estate and marriage records of the children of John 4 Myrick help in establishing future lines:

Edmond 5 Myrick

m. Sara Allender, 12 December 1829 (45). Edmond was also security and witness for the marriages of his sisters. He is on the census records of Halifax County, North Carolina, in 1800 and 1810, and shown as without family and over 26 years of age in 1810.

Susan 5 Myrick

m. James Lundy, 8 January 1805 (23)

Mary Ann 5 Myrick

m. 1st James Wall, Jr., 4 April 1801 (23); m. 2nd Evans Myrick 1 November 1806 (23). Mary Ann and Evans Myrick moved to Greene County, Georgia, where they signed deeds jointly in 1814 (46), and where Evans Myrick signed deeds with James 5 Myrick (46). Both Evans and James moved on to Baldwin County, Georgia where "Mary Ann Myrick, wife of Evans Myrick," 25 February 1824, signed papers (47). Evans Myrick was also on the Jones County (made from Baldwin County), Georgia, census of 1820 as aged 45 (48).

John 5 Myrick

John Myrick and "Elizabeth his wife" sold 600 acres of land in Halifax County, North Carolina, 12 March 1806, in a deed witnessed by David Myrick, presumably John's brother (49). Again, 15 April 1806, John Myrick sold to Edmond Myrick, presumably his brother, "land in Halifax County, North Carolina, which was part of the widow's dower of Martha Myrick" (50). John Myrick then moved to Tennessee, for, 9 March 1808, "John Myrick of Murry County, Tennessee" sold land in Halifax County, North Carolina, to Edmond Myrick of Halifax County. This

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

185

seems to be the John Myrick who married Elizabeth Turner, 20 May 1799, in Southampton County, Virginia, with Henry Barrow as security and witness (51)

James 5 Myrick

James Myrick married Mrs. Phoebe H. Myrick in Southampton County, Virginia, 29 August 1818 (23). James also sold his land in Halifax County, North Carolina. On 12 October 1810, James Myrick of Southampton County, Virginia, sold land in Halifax County to John Purnell, with David Myrick, presumably his brother, as witness (52). Also, 23 November 1810, James Myrick of Southampton County, Virginia, sold land in Halifax County to Edmond Myrick, presumably his brother, "being James Myrick's share of his mother's dower land," witnesses: James Harris, Thos. B. Turner, John Purnell (53). James 5 seems to have also moved to Georgia. In Greene County, Georgia, he signed deeds with Evans Myrick (Mary Ann Myrick's husband and James' brother-in-law), in 1813 and 1815, and with David Myrick, presumably his brother, in 1815 (46)

David 5 Myrick

m. Phoebe Turner, 12 October 1811, in Southampton County, Virginia, with John 5 Myrick, his brother, as witness. It is probable that Phoebe Turner was the sister of the Elizabeth Turner who married John 5 Myrick. After David 5 Myrick died Phoebe Myrick married his brother, James 5 Myrick, 29 August 1818, in Southampton County, Virginia (23). David 5 Myrick witnessed deeds in Halifax County, North Carolina, for his brothers, John 5 and James 5 (see preceding), and also moved to Greene County, Georgia, where he signed a deed with his brother, James 5 Myrick, in 1815 (46)

HOWELL 4 MYRICK

Howell 4 Myrick, the fourth and last son of John 3 and Ann Myrick to be discussed, married Hannah Evans, Sussex County, Virginia, 9 February 1785 (54). She was the sister of Ethelred and Sarah Evans (55). Their children as named in his will,

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

86

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

lated May 15, 1798 and recorded December 17, 1798, were (55):

Evans 5 Myrick

m. Mary Ann (Myrick) Wall, his cousin, 1 November 1806 (23); moved to Greene County, Georgia, and then later to Baldwin and Jones County, Georgia (see sources of Mary Ann 5 Myrick, daughter of John 4 Myrick, discussed previously). Evans Myrick, soldier, received a land lottery grant in Monroe County, Georgia, 1827 (56)

John 5 Myrick

It is difficult to place this John Myrick; he was born after 1786 (a second son of Howell 4 and Hannah Myrick who married in 1785); he was grown *after* 1807. Further research needed on descendants. He may be the John Myrick with wife Elizabeth in Greene County, Georgia in 1815 and possibly the John Myrick whose wife Elizabeth (Newsum) Myrick (above) applied for War of 1812 widow's bounty grant (32).

Howell 5 Myrick, Jr.

m. Elizabeth Moore, Southampton County, Virginia, 13 September 1824; Evans Myrick, security and witness (23)

William 5 Myrick

m. Nancy Lewis, Southampton County, Virginia, 4 February 1824; Richard Blunt, guardian (23)

Benjamin 5 Myrick

A Benjamin Owen Myrick m. Nancy Thorpe, Southampton County, Virginia, 21 December 1825, John Thorpe, witness (23); and a

Benjamin Myrick m. Ann E. Tomlinson, Greenville County, Virginia, 5 September 1825 (57). His application for bounty land grant as veteran of War of 1812, gives his residence in 1855 as Greenville County, Virginia. He was a private in Captain Jones' Company, Virginia Militia, War of 1812 (32). Children of Benjamin and Ann Myrick were (32):

W. H. Myrick of Germantown, Tennessee

Henry Myrick

Indiana Myrick (custodian of family Bible)

Nannie Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

187

DAUGHTERS OF JOHN 3 AND ANN MYRICK

Sarah 4 Myrick

m. ——— Jones (see will of John 3 Myrick)

Their son:

Howell 5 Jones (see will of Ann Myrick)

Elizabeth 4 Myrick

m. James Barnes, Southampton County, Virginia, 10 February 1763 (27)

Their son:

Myrick 5 Barnes m. Nancy Jones, Southampton County, Virginia, 13 May 1784, William Myrick, bondsman; in consent, Nancy Jones and William Myrick; John Myrick, security and witness (23)

Ann 4 Myrick

m. Richard Stewart of Brunswick County, Virginia, 12 December 1764; Owen Myrick, security; W. R. Kello and James Barnes, witnesses (27)

SOURCES

MYRICKS OF SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY, VIRGINIA

1. Boddie — Colonial Surry, p. 208.
2. Surry County, Virginia, Deeds, Wills and Orders, Book 2, p. 79; Virginia State Library, Richmond.
3. Chapman — Wills and Administrations, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, Vol. 1, p. 75.
4. Virginia Land Patents, Vol. 10, p. 342; Virginia State Library, Richmond.
5. Ibid., Vol. 10, p. 176.
6. Ibid., Vol. 15, p. 165.
7. Ibid., Vol. 15, p. 192.
8. Ibid., Vol. 22, p. 400.
9. Chapman — Wills and Administrations, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, Vol. 2, p. 160.
10. Ibid., Vol. 2, p. 67.
11. Ibid., Vol. 2, p. 100.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

188

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

12. Isle of Wight County, Virginia, Deed Book 7 Part 1, 1744-1747, p. 75; Virginia State Library, Richmond.
13. Ibid., Part 2, p. 435.
14. Virginia Land Patents, Vol. 26, p. 624.
15. Ibid., Vol. 26, p. 625.
16. Ibid., p. 627.
17. Bell — Sunlight on the Southside, 1931, pp. 68, 142, 172, 174.
18. Lunenburg County, Virginia, Deeds, Vol. 3, p. 436; Microfilm in Virginia State Library, Richmond.
19. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 48, p. 362.
20. Chapman — Wills and Administrations, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, Vol. 2, p. 128.
21. Southampton County, Virginia, Will Book 3, p. 324.
22. Virginia Land Patents, Vol. 22, p. 328, Va. State Library, Richmond.
23. Chapman — Southampton County, Virginia, Marriage Records, 1750-1800, Part 1.
24. Ibid., Part 1, p. 54.
25. Southampton County, Virginia, Will Book 3, p. 50.
26. Ibid., Will Book 4, p. 725.
27. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 48, p. 178; and Chapman — Marriage Records, Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1800, p. 17.
28. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 48, p. 181.
29. Virginia Tax Lists, 1782-1787, Southampton County, Va.
30. Southampton County, Virginia, Will Book 4, p. 733.
31. Colonial State History of Hertford County, North Carolina, pp. 156-59, 221, 224, 225.
32. Pension Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
33. Chapman — Marriage Records, Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1800, Part 1, p. 42.
34. Southampton County, Will Book 4, p. 700.
35. Ibid., Book 5, p. 51.
36. Chapman and Knorr — Southampton County, Virginia, Marriages, 1750-1800, p. 7.
37. Ibid., p. 24.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

189

38. Sussex County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds, 1750-1850, p. 60; D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
39. Ibid.
40. Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 6, p. 446.
41. Halifax County, North Carolina, Deed Book 10, p. 506.
42. Ibid., Deed Book 10, p. 369.
43. Northampton County, North Carolina, Deed Book 10, pp. 520 and 530.
44. Halifax County, North Carolina, Deed Book 19, p. 108.
45. Halifax County, North Carolina, Marriage Index, p. 134.
46. Greene County, Georgia, Deed Book p. not recorded.
47. Baldwin County, Georgia, Minute Book, 1833-1852.
48. Jones County, Georgia, 1820 census.
49. Halifax County, North Carolina, Deed Book 20, p. 241.
50. Ibid., Deed Book 20, p. 400.
51. Ibid., Deed Book 21, p. 230.
52. Ibid., Deed Book 22, p. 30.
53. Ibid., Deed Book 22, p. 82.
54. Marriage Records, Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1853, D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
55. Southampton County, Virginia, Will Book 5, p. 101.
56. Knight — Georgia Landmarks, Memorials and Legends, p. 70.
57. Tyler — Historical and Genealogical Quarterly, Vol. 6, p. 288.
58. Warren County, North Carolina, Will Book, 1781. Will of Sarah Thompson, widow of Samuel Thompson of Surry County, Virginia, names daughter, Ann Myrick.

CHAPTER XX

MYRICKS OF HERTFORD COUNTY,
NORTH CAROLINA

Walter B. 5 Myrick was born in Southampton County, Virginia, in 1790 (1), and moved to Hertford County, North Carolina, shortly after the War of 1812. A glance at the map will show that these two counties adjoin and that Como, in Hertford County, North Carolina, where Walter B. 5 Myrick built his new home, is only a mile or so from Southampton County, Virginia. The Myricks of Hertford County, North Carolina, are descendants of the Myricks of Southampton County, Virginia, and it is believed that their line descends directly from Owen 1 Myrick of Surry County, Virginia, who took part in Bacon's Rebellion. A detailed account of Owen 1 Myrick will be found in Part III of this history. After Owen 1 the line descends through Owen 2 Myrick of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, John 3 Myrick and William 4 Myrick, both of Southampton County, Virginia. Detailed accounts are given under the Southampton County Myricks.

Walter B. 5 Myrick's mother was Lucy Myrick of Southampton County, Virginia (2), and his father must have been William 4 Myrick of Southampton County, who married Lucy Newson of Sussex County, on 16 January 1772 (3). The pension application of Mary, wife of Walter B. 5 Myrick, states that he had three older brothers: Alexander, James and William (2).

Walter B. 5 Myrick was a private in a Virginia regiment, War of 1812, and after the war he bought and built on Maney's Neck, Como, Hertford County, North Carolina, where he lived until his death on 19 February 1871 (1). His first marriage was to Ann O'Neal of Southampton County, Virginia (4), who died in 1834. Their children were (1):

Thomas Newsom 6 Myrick

Direct line and records follow

John D. 6 Myrick

No records

Elizabeth 6 Myrick

m. Dr. William Massenburg of Norfolk, Virginia

(190)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

191

Lucy A. 6 Myrick

m. Kader Biggs of Norfolk, Virginia

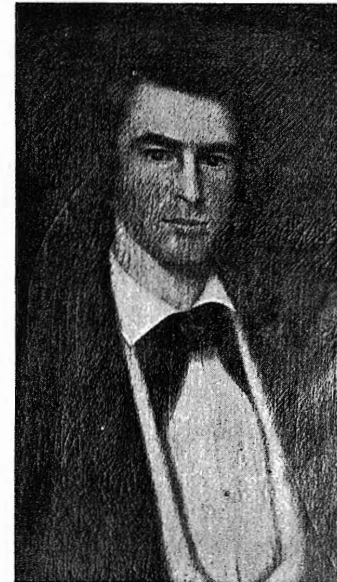
McClure 6 Myrick

died young

Elizabeth 6 and Lucy A. 6 Myrick were educated at the Buckingham Female Institute, Hertford County, North Carolina (5).

Walter B. 5 Myrick's second marriage was in 1835 to Mary Barrett of Hertford County, North Carolina (6). Their children were (6):

Virginia 6 Myrick; Helen 6 Myrick; David 6 Myrick; James L. 6 Myrick; Walter B. 6 Myrick, Jr.



THOMAS NEWSON MYRICK

(From Old Oil Painting)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

192

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Line of *Thomas Newsom 6 Myrick*

Thomas Newsom 6 Myrick, son of Walter B. 5 and Ann O'Neal Myrick, was born about 1821 and died in 1867 (6). He was a cotton planter in North Carolina and Florida (1). He married first, Julia Southall, daughter of John W. and Julia Johnson Southall (1). Their children:

Charles English 7 Myrick

Direct line and records follow

John Southall 7 Myrick

Records follow

Frances 7 Myrick

died unmarried

Thomas Newsom 6 Myrick married second, Susan G. Baker, daughter of Dr. John and Mary Gregory Baker. Mary Gregory Baker was born 17 March 1781 (7). Children of Thomas Newsom 6 and Susan Baker Myrick:

Walter 7 Myrick

Lawrence Baker 7 Myrick

Line of *Charles English 7 Myrick*

Charles English 7 Myrick, son of Thomas Newsom 6 and Julia Southall Myrick, was born 11 October 1850, at Murfreesboro, North Carolina (1). He married Susan Blanche Colton, 1 October 1877, at St. Mary's City, Maryland, daughter of William and Anna H. (Saunders) Colton of King George County, Virginia (1). Charles English 7 Myrick and his wife, Susan, moved to Dobbs Ferry, New York. Their children were (1):

Charles Colton 8 Myrick

b. 21 September 1878 in North Carolina

d. 30 July 1879

Julian Southall 8 Myrick

records follow

b. 1 March 1880 in North Carolina

Thomas Newsom 8 Myrick

b. 25 October 1881 in North Carolina

d. 21 October 1882

Mary Stone 8 Myrick

b. 2 July 1884 in Staunton, Virginia, lives in Dobbs Ferry, New York and Orr's Island, Maine

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

193

Blanche Waller 8 Myrick

b. 24 April 1889 in Staunton, Virginia, lives in Dobbs Ferry, New York and Orr's Island, Maine

Line of *Julian Southall 8 Myrick (8)*

Julian Southall 8 Myrick, son of Charles English 7 and Susan Myrick, was born 1 March 1880, in North Carolina. He married Marian Susan Washburn, 1 January 1910, in New York City where they made their home. Julian Southall 8 was President, Metropolitan Life Insurance Co., for many years. Their children:

Marian Doughty 9 Myrick

b. 10 May 1911

m. John Edgar McCracken, 17 December 1940, at Los Angeles, California

Their son:

Charles Myrick 10 McCracken

b. 17 September 1941

Shirley Colton 9 Myrick

b. 11 March 1912

m. William Hill Clyde, 25 May 1932, New York City
William Washburn 9 Myrick

b. 24 May 1917

Cynthia Southall 9 Myrick

b. 26 July 1921

m. Charles Eskeridge Saltzman, 25 September 1947, in New York City. Their children:

Cynthia Myrick 10 Saltzman

b. 22 July 1949

Richard Stevens 10 Saltzman

b. 20 October 1951

Line of *John Southall 7 Myrick (9)*

John Southall 7 Myrick, son of Thomas Newsom 6 and Julia Southall Myrick, was born in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, 13 October 1848. The following sketch of John Southall 7 Myrick was written by Judge Royall R. Watkins of Dallas, Texas, who also obtained by direct communication with other members of the family the genealogical data that follow the sketch.

"John Southall Myrick was born in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, on October 13, 1848. He received his education in the

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

194

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

schools of North Carolina and at Virginia Military Institute, at Lexington, Virginia, graduating from V.M.I. in June, 1869.

While attending V.M.I. he became Captain of a Company of Cadets, and he retained this title throughout his life. Also as a cadet of V.M.I. he was one of the founders of the College Fraternity Sigma Nu. This was in the spring of 1869.

A year or so following his graduation from V.M.I., Captain Myrick moved to Texas, and settled in Austin, its capital, where he became an Instructor in the Texas Military Institute, a high class preparatory school for boys.

It was while teaching in this Institute the Captain met, became engaged to, and on February 11, 1874, married Miss Josephine Johnson, the daughter of a well known and prominent Austin family.

Shortly after this marriage, Captain Myrick resigned his position with the Texas Military Institute, and entered the employ of J. H. Raymond and Company, a private banking concern, and held various positions in this Bank, also with the First National Bank of Austin, with which J. H. Raymond and Company was consolidated. However, a few years following the consolidation the First National Bank was liquidated.

To Captain John S. and Mrs. Josephine Johnson Myrick were born two children: Margaret, on November 10, 1874; and Julia Southall, on June 27, 1885. Mrs. Josephine Johnson Myrick died on March 31, 1895. She was born on June 17, 1854.

Captain Myrick married the second time. His second wife was Miss Annie Brown, of Sherman, Texas, the daughter of the late Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Texas and Mrs. Thomas J. Brown. This marriage occurred on June 4, 1900. To this union were born two children: Frances Louise on January 4, 1902; and Thomas Southall, on November 4, 1904.

After the liquidation of the First National Bank of Austin, Captain Myrick entered the Insurance business for a short time, finally he became the Chief Deputy to the Clerk of the Supreme Court of Texas, which position he held at the time of his death on July 16, 1913."

Children of John Southall 7 and Josephine Johnson Myrick:
Margaret 8 Myrick

b. 10 November 1874

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

195

m. William Sherman Drake, records follow
Julia Southall 8 Myrick

b. 27 June 1885

m. Royall Richard Watkins, records follow

John Southall 7 Myrick married second, Annie K. Brown, 4 June 1900, Sherman, Texas, who was born 4 September 1866, and died 4 June 1947. Their children:

Frances Louise 8 Myrick

b. 4 January 1902

m. Marcus C. Fisher, 2 August 1939

Their daughter:

Anne 9 Fisher, b. 7 October 1940

Thomas Southall 8 Myrick, M.D., Kappa Alpha

m. Alvarene Bradshaw

Their children:

John Southall 9 Myrick; Pauline Anne 9 Myrick; Mary Margaret 9 Myrick; James Thomas 9 Myrick

Line of Margaret 8 Myrick

Margaret 8 Myrick, daughter of John Southall 7 and Josephine Johnson Myrick, was born 10 November 1874, and died 27 October 1950. She married William Sherman Drake, Sr., of Torrington, Vermont, who was born 10 September 1864, and died at Austin, Texas, 22 April 1934.

Their children:

Chester Myrick 9 Drake, Lt. AAF, World War I

b. 27 February 1897

m. 1st Beth Holmes, 10 June 1920, who died 25 December 1933

Their son:

Chester Myrick 10 Drake, Jr.

b. 27 February 1921, graduate V.M.I. 1942, Kappa Alpha, Sergeant, U.S. Army, World War II

m. Sue Kone, Lexington, Virginia, 29 July 1944

Their children:

Chester Myrick 11 Drake III, b. 9 December 1945

Barbara 11 Drake, b. 8 March 1948

John Holmes 11 Drake, b. 5 July 1949

Chester Myrick 9 Drake

m. 2nd Ann Sawyer Studer, 6 April 1944

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

196

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

John Raymond 9 Drake
b. 13 April 1899
Kappa Alpha, University of Texas, Private, Infantry,
World War I, unmarried

Margaret 9 Drake
b. 23 September 1901
m. Rector M. Thomson, Jr., 28 January 1932
No children

Katherine 9 Drake
b. 11 June 1905
m. James Pinckney Hart, 3 April 1929, B.A. University of
Texas, 1925, LL.B. Harvard, 1928, Member of Supreme
Court of Texas, September 1947, Chancellor of University
of Texas, July 1950. b. 11 November 1904
Their children:
Sherman 10 Hart, b. 20 January 1930, A.B. Wellesley, 1951
Katherine 10 Hart, b. 26 August 1932
James Pinckney 10 Hart, Jr., b. 17 June 1934
Richard Drake 10 Hart, b. 29 July 1937
Joseph Hill 10 Hart, b. 24 July 1941

William Sherman 9 Drake, Jr.
b. 23 June 1909
Graduate V.M.I., Kappa Alpha, Sergeant, FA., U.S. Army,
World War II, succeeded father as President, Calcasieu
Lumber Co., elected Mayor, Austin, Texas, May 1951
m. Eleanor Fleming Critchlow, 3 August 1934
Their children:
Josephine 10 Drake, b. 19 May 1936
William Sherman 10 Drake III, b. 31 May 1937
Cary 10 Drake, b. 21 July 1940
Margaret Critchlow 10 Drake, b. 24 April 1946
Elisabeth 10 Drake, b. 8 June 1949

Julia 9 Drake
m. Dr. Truman Morris, Austin, Texas
Their children:
Margaret 10 Morris, b. 26 April 1935
Mary 10 Morris, b. 18 April 1938
Truman Nicholas 10 Morris, Jr., b. 7 November 1943
Julia Drake 10 Morris, b. 24 January 1948
Line of *Julia Southall 8 Myrick*

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

197

Julia Southall 8 Myrick, daughter of John Southall 7 Myrick and his first wife, Josephine Johnson Myrick, was born 27 June 1885, in Austin, Texas.

She married Royal Richard Watkins of Dallas, Texas, 8 November 1911, an attorney-at-law and later a judge of the (State) Courts of Texas. Judge Watkins is a distinguished alumnus of Yale University and a member of its Council. He is also a member of the permanent Judicial Commission of the Presbyterian Church of the United States. A detailed account of his life may be found in *Who's Who in the South and Southwest*.

The only child of Judge Royall Richard Watkins and Julia Southall 8 Myrick Watkins, is Dr. Margaret 9 Watkins, a noted doctor of Dallas, Texas, and a pioneer in its Treatment Center for Cerebral Palsy. She is a graduate of the University of Texas, received her medical degree from Baylor University Medical School, in 1938; and interned at Albany Hospital, New York, at New Jersey Orthopedic Hospital, Orange, New Jersey, and at Parkland and Baylor Hospitals. In 1947 she was awarded a fellowship at The American College of Surgeons, Cleveland, Ohio; and in 1948 was given the Zonta Award for her work with the cerebral palsy center. She is a member of both the Orthopedic and Cerebral Palsy Academies of America.

In its issue of 5 June 1951, *The Daily Times Herald*, Dallas, Texas, has this to say of Dr. Margaret Watkins, "A member of the medical staff of the Dallas Treatment Center for Cerebral Palsy, in its beginnings in 1947, she has continued to give much of her time to the Center, and is an outstanding doctor in America for her accomplishments in this field."

Line of *Walter D. 7 Myrick*

Walter D. 7 Myrick was the son of Thomas Newsom 6 Myrick of Hertford County, North Carolina, and his second wife, Mary Gregory Baker Myrick. He was born 30 November 1864 and died in his eighty-third year, 19 June 1947, in Lockhart, Texas, where he was in the export cotton business. He married Julia Storey, 15 September 1891, who was born 1 June 1872.

Children of Walter D. 7 and Julia Storey Myrick:

James Wickes 8 Myrick

b. 17 June 1892

m. Gladys Lay, 25 October 1919

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

198

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

He served overseas in World War I, and afterwards entered the export cotton business with his father, Lockhart, Texas

Their son:

Walter Storey 9 Myrick

b. 14 November 1921, unmarried

Served in the Navy in World War II, and is now associated with an oil company in Houston, Texas

Lawrence Storey 8 Myrick

b. 4 August 1894, unmarried

d. 2 November 1918

He was successful as a farmer and in the cotton seed business

Margaret Susan 8 Myrick

b. 18 September 1896

m. William Severne Crawford, 16 March 1920

d. 12 November 1951

Their son:

William Severne 9 Crawford, Jr.

b. 22 February 1921

d. 3 August 1945 in a plane crash; served in World War II, Chemical Engineer

Frances Douglas 8 Myrick

b. 2 November 1899

m. Ernest Page, 16 June 1927

They live in Lockhart, Texas

Their children:

Ernest Christopher 9 Page

b. 12 October 1937

Robert Douglas 9 Page

b. 15 April 1929

Line of *Lawrence Baker 7 Myrick*

Lawrence Baker 7 Myrick, son of Thomas Newsom 6 Myrick of Hertford County, North Carolina, and his second wife, Mary Gregory Baker Myrick, was born in 1880 and lived in Norfolk, Virginia. He married Mabel Barham of Norfolk, Virginia, in 1904, who was born in 1880 and died in 1947.

Their children:

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

199

Ketunah Cafer 8 Myrick

b. 1905

m. John Marshall, 1932

Their children:

John 9 Marshall, Jr., b. 1933

Ketunah 9 Marshall, b. 1934

Susan Baker 8 Myrick

b. 1907

m. Warner Brooke Jones, 1934, no children

Roberta Barham 8 Myrick

b. 1914

m. Harry Lee Hall, 1935, no children

SOURCES

WALTER B. 5 MYRICK OF
HERTFORD COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

1. Merrick, p. 392.
2. Pension Records, War of 1812, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
3. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, 1940, Vol. 48, p. 178; also, Chapman — Southampton County, Virginia, Marriages, 1750-1800, p. 17.
4. Chapman — Southampton County, Virginia, Marriages, 1751-1835.
5. William and Mary Quarterly, Series 2 (1940), Vol. 20, p. 188.
6. Colonial State History of Hertford County, North Carolina, pp. 156-159, 221, 224, 225.
7. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 16, p. 91.
8. Information furnished by Miss Mary Myrick of Dobbs Ferry, New York, and Orr's Island, Maine.
9. Information furnished by Judge Royall R. Watkins, 505 N. Ervay St., Dallas, Texas, who, through letters directly from members of the families involved, compiled all data below on descendants of Thomas Newsom Myrick.

CHAPTER XXI

THE MYRICKS OF GREENE COUNTY, GEORGIA

By DR. WILLIAM HEARD KILPATRICK

The early 19th century saw a sister and two brothers living in Greene County, Georgia, possibly the children of John Myrick and his wife Elizabeth. The descendants of two of the three are hereinafter traced.

1+ Caroline Frances Myrick

2+ John T. Myrick

3 Robert Myrick. Of this Robert nothing is known.

John Myrick, the supposed father, signed deeds, as recorded in the Greene County records, from 1803 (Deed Book HH, 291) to 1824 (HH, 511). Elizabeth Myrick signed as the wife of John Myrick in 1815 (FF, 221) and in 1823 (NN, 323). Other Myricks (named below) signed deeds in the county during this period, but no other Myrick wife signed. Henry D. Beman who married Caroline Frances Myrick in 1823 witnessed at least one of John Myrick's deeds. These facts fit the claim that John Myrick and his wife Elizabeth were the parents of the three named above, but they do not constitute proof. However, the repeated appearance of the names of John Myrick and Elizabeth Myrick among the descendants strengthens the argument.

Among the descendants of Caroline Frances Myrick there is a tradition that these Myricks came from Suffolk County, Virginia, and a further tradition that the family is descended from Pocohantas. So far no proof of either tradition has been found.

Other Myricks who signed deeds in Greene County during this period are Evans Myrick, 1811, 1814, 1815; Robert Myrick, 1809; William Myrick, 1809; James Myrick, 1813, 1815; David (and James) Myrick, 1815. What if any connections these have with one another is not known.

(It seems highly probable that this John Myrick is John 5 Myrick. (Howell 4, John 3) of Southampton County, Virginia, whose brother Evans Myrick married a cousin Mary Ann

(200)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

201

Myrick widow of James Wall, Jr. Mary Ann had brothers David and James. Also note that a John Myrick married Elizabeth Newsom in Southampton County, Virginia in 1810 — see Chapter XIX., *A. M. B.*

1. Caroline Frances Myrick, daughter apparently of John and Elizabeth Myrick, was married 1st in Greene County, Ga., 13 February 1823 to Henry D. Beman by his brother Rev. Nathan S. S. Beman (Marriage book A, 206). This brother was a famous Presbyterian minister (see Dict. of Nat'l Biog.), founder (1811) of the then and later famous Mt. Zion Academy of Hancock County, Ga., president (1818) of Franklin College (University of Georgia), minister in Troy, N. Y. 1823-1865, president of Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute 1845-1865. Another brother, Carlyle P. Beman taught with Nathan at Mt. Zion, was principal there 1827-1835, was (1836-40) president of Oglethorpe University near Milledgeville, Ga. (He resigned this presidency because the trustees would not allow him to whip students beyond the Sophomore year.) After this he conducted private schools in La Grange (1840-44) and in Mt. Zion (1844-59). These three Beman brothers were born in Washington County, New York, the children of Samuel Beman and his wife, Silence Douglass. Henry D. Beman died about 1837.

Caroline Frances m. 2d, in May 1838, Dr. John Gorrie of Apalachicola, Florida. Dr. Gorrie was b. 3 October 1803 and d. 16 June 1855. The State of Florida erected (1914) a statue to him in Statuary Hall at the national Capital for his pioneer work in making artificial ice. (See Dict. of Nat'l Biog.) After his death Frances moved to Jackson County, Florida, where she d. in 1864.

Issue

4+ Mary Williams Beman, b. 15 July 1825

5 Augustus S. Beman d. aged about thirteen

6 John Myrick Gorrie b. 1838; d. unmarried 10 March 1867

7+ Sarah ("Sallie") Gorrie b. 7 September 1843

2. John T. Myrick, son probably of John and Elizabeth Myrick, moved to Jackson County, Florida, where he was a merchant (in 1860 he had the largest stock of goods in the county). He was elected sheriff of the county 1845-47 and to the State

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

12

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

enate in 1854 and again in 1856. His wife was named Rebecca, but her family name is not known. He d. 1864 and was buried in Jacksonville, Fla.

Issue (order not known):

8 Robert Myrick

9+ John ("Jack") T. Myrick, Jr.

11 Littleton Myrick, a private in the Confederate army, was killed 27 September 1864 and his body was burned in and with the Episcopal Church.

12+ Hulda Myrick

It may be noted that Dr. Thomas N. Myrick was one of the wealthy inhabitants of Jackson County, owning 75 slaves; but his connection with the other Myricks is not known.

4. Mary Williams Beman, b. Greene County, Ga., 15 July 1825; m. 27 April 1848, Marianna, Fla., Joseph Washington Russ (he was b. near Wilmington, N. C., 1 July 1813, son of William Russ and his wife Anna Lewis). Mr. Russ was a merchant in Marianna. He was presiding justice in the first (1830) term of the Jackson County court to meet in Marianna, and was tax collector in 1845. He d. 21 June 1883; she d. 23 January 1897.

Issue

13+ Anna Beman Russ b. 14 June 1849

14+ Caroline Francis Russ b. 1 July 1852

15 Elizabeth Myrick Russ b. 19 January 1855; d. 13 February 1855

16 John Myrick Russ b. October 1856; d. October 1857

17 Margaret Bell Russ b. 16 October 1859; d. 9 August 1864

18+ Joseph Washington Russ b. 6 January 1866

7. Sarah ("Sallie") Gorrie, b. 7 September 1844 in Apalachicola, m. 1st in 1861 Gabriel Floyd (who d. 1862); m. 2d William Lawson Robinson. Sarah d. 1908.

Issue

19+ Caroline Gorrie Floyd, b. 1862

20 William Robinson

21+ Mary Robinson, b. 26 August 1870

9. John ("Jack") T. Myrick, Jr., was a colorful figure in the fighting of Reconstruction times. For personal safety he

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

203

escaped to Texas, and nothing further is definitely known.

12. Hulda Myrick, b. Marianna, Fla. m. 1st James Chastain (this marriage annulled by legislature of Tennessee); m. 2d Count de Lautrippe and lived in Paris until her death.

Issue: two children, neither of whom left children.

13. Anna Beman Russ, d. Marianna, Fla. 14 June 1849; m. 29 November 1870 Moses Guyton III (b. Laurens County, Ga. 30 August 1846, son of Moses Guyton II and his wife Tabitha Saxon). He was for many years clerk of the county court of Jackson County. He d. 2 April 1911; she d. 17, ——— 1927.

Issue

22+ Moses Guyton IV, b. 30 November 1871

23+ Mary ("Marie") Beman Guyton, b. 12 November 1874

24+ Annie Louise Guyton, b. 4 October 1878

25+ Margaret ("Maggie") McClellan Guyton, b. 13 November 1880

14. Caroline Frances Russ, b. Marianna, Fla., 1 July 1852; m. 16 December 1874 John Milton (b. 25 December 1850, son of Governor John Milton and his 2d wife Caroline Howze). He was treasurer of Jackson County. He d. 22 May 1922; she d. 19 November 1931.

Issue

26 Caroline Howze Milton, b. 24 July 1876; m. 27 October 1899 Will M. Stone (b. 10 October 1872, d. 9 November 1940).

No issue.

27+ Mary Beman Milton, b. 27 December 1878

28+ Elise Gamble Milton, b. 31 May 1881

29+ John Milton III, b. 16 September 1886

18. Joseph Washington Russ, Jr., b. 6 January 1866; m. 18 April 1899 Bettie E. Philips (daughter of Col. Frank E. Philips and his wife Margaret Nickels). He was a merchant in Marianna.

Issue

30+ Frances Russ b. 13 July 1900.

19. Caroline Gorrie Floyd, b. 1862; m. 1884 Samuel Jesse Stewart (b. 1861, d. 1919).

Issue

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

14

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

- 31 Douglas Stewart, b. 1886, d. 1917
- 32+ Caroline Floyd Stewart, b. 1888
- 33+ William Allen Stewart, b. 1892
- 34 Mary Louise Stewart, b. 1902
- 21. Mary Robinson, b. 26 August 1870; m. 14 October 1896
Oswald Johnston (d. 1897); lives (1952) with her son in New
York City.
- Issue
- 35 Oswald Johnston, b. 4 August 1897
- 22. Moses Guyton IV, b. Dublin, Ga. 30 November 1871; A.
University of Ga. 1895; m. 29 January 1902 Lucy Hall Mil-
ton (b. 23 February 1872, daughter of William Henry Milton
and his wife Lucy Hall Hearn); a lawyer in Marianna; d. 28
June 1941.
- Issue
- 36+ Charles Moses Guyton b. 16 November 1903
- 37 William Milton Guyton d. in infancy
- 23. Mary ("Marie") Beman Guyton, b. Marianna, Fla.,
2 November 1874; m. 27 December 1898 William Heard Kil-
patrick (b. White Plains, Ga., son of Rev. James Hines Kil-
patrick and his 2d wife Edna Perrin Heard). They lived in
Macon and Columbus, Ga. (he now, 1952, lives in New York
City, retired from Teachers College, Columbia University). She
l. in Columbus 29 May 1907 and is buried in the Episcopal
Church yard, Marianna.
- Issue
- 38+ Margaret Louise Kilpatrick, b. 13 January 1901
- 39 William Heard Kilpatrick, Jr., b. 1 January 1903, d.
six days later.
- 24. Annie Louise Guyton, b. Marianna, Fla. 4 October 1878;
n. 27 February 1901 William De Lacy Doughtie (b. Columbus,
Ga., 5 September 1867; d. 22 January 1934); lived in Marian-
na. She d. July 1949.
- Issue
- 40+ Annie Louise Doughtie, b. 31 January 1903
- 41 William De Lacy Doughtie, Jr., b. 4 July 1905; m.
3 October 1945 Lillian Quazaburgh; no issue.
- 42+ Marie Guyton Doughtie, b. 2 October 1910.
- 25. Margaret ("Maggie") McClellan, b. 13 November

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

205

- 1880; m. 1904 Paul Judson Christopher (b. 5 Nov. 1877, White
Plains, Ga., son of William Christopher and his wife Martha
Johnson). They lived last and longest in Decatur, Ga. She d.
31 July 1949.
- Issue
- 43 Moses Guyton Christopher, b. 17 September 1917;
killed in action 7 January 1942 in New Guinea; award-
ed posthumously, the Silver Star and Distinguished
Service Cross.
- 27. Mary Beman Milton, b. Marianna, Fla. 27 December
1878; m. 23 November 1909 Walter H. Woodward.
- Issue
- 44 Walter H. Woodward, Jr., b. 19 October 1910; m. 27
June 1946 Constance ———; no issue.
- 28. Elise Gamble Milton, b. 31 May 1881; m. 15 June 1905,
William J. Daniel (b. 3 December 1876, Marianna, Fla.; d. 1
April 1940).
- Issue
- 45+ William J. Daniel, Jr., b. 21 December 1912.
- 29. John Milton III, b. 16 September 1886; m. 23 November
1910 Nonie Dekle. They live in Marianna, Fla.
- Issue
- 46+ John Dekle Milton, b. 17 September 1911
- 47+ Stella D. Milton, b. 9 April 1914
- 48+ Robert H. Milton, b. 31 August 1916
- 49 Ronald A. Milton, b. June 24, 1919
- 50+ Nell D. Milton, b. 13 December 1921
- 30. Frances Russ, b. 13 July 1900; m. 15 July 1920 George
Dickerson.
- Issue
- 51+ Bettie Russ Dickerson, b. 11 July 1921
- 52 George Clark Dickerson, b. 7 August 1926
- 32. Caroline Floyd Stewart, b. 1888; m. 1909 George Henry
Granao (b. 1877).
- Issue
- 53 George Granao, b. 1911; d. 1911
- 54+ Caroline Granao, b. 1913
- 55+ John Gorrie Granao, b. 1914
- 56 Dorothy Esther Granao, b. 1919; d. 1937

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

33. William Allen Stewart, b. 1892; m. 1917 Stella Fosheel (d. 1897).

Issue

57+ Lorry Allan Stewart, b. 1918
58+ Samuel Franklin Stewart, b. 1920
59+ William James Stewart, b. 1922
35. Oswald Johnston, b. 4 August 1897; m. 17 February 1933 Lucy Claro (d. 1937). He is a lawyer in New York City.

Issue

60 Oswald Johnston, b. 17 March 1934
61 Robert Johnston, b. 5 May 1937.
36. Charles Moses Guyton, b. 16 November 1903; m. 12 November 1935 Margaret A. McKay (b. 18 January 1903; d. December 1946). He was graduated from the University of Florida and is a practicing lawyer in Marianna.

Issue

62 Lucy Jane Guyton, b. 17 January 1939
63 William Milton Guyton, b. 18 November 1946.
38. Margaret Louise Kilpatrick, b. Marianna, Fla. 13 January 1901; B.S. Teachers College (Columbia) 1922; m. 23 January 1925 Theodore Baumeister II (b. New York City 19 July 1897, son of Theodore Baumeister and his wife Mary Louise Wilson). He is professor of mechanical engineering of Columbia University.

Issue

64 Theodore Baumeister III, b. February 1926
65 Heard Kilpatrick Baumeister, b. 20 January 1929
66 Mary Berrien Baumeister, b. 15 May 1943.
40. Annie Louise Doughtie, b. 31 January 1903; m. 1st ——— Solomon.

Issue

67 Liddon Solomon, b. 26 September 1925; is married and has a daughter; lives in Hawaii.
68 Al Solomon, b. 18 July 1929; is married and has a son; he is now in Korea.
42. Marie Guyton Doughtie, b. Marianna, Fla., 2 October 1910; m. 1936 Charles Joseph Butler (b. 9 May 1906); they are in Marianna.

Issue

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

207

69 Charles Joseph Butler, Jr., b. 5 August 1942

70 William Colin Butler, b. 30 March 1946.

45. William J. Daniel, Jr., b. 21 December 1912; m. 19 August 1940 Grace Groff.

Issue

71 William J. Daniel III, b. 15 December 1943

72 James Daniel b. 1948.

46. John Dekle Milton, b. 17 September 1911; m. 19 August 1939 Gladis Oliver.

Issue

73 Eunice Howze Milton, b. 7 February 1944

74 John Dekle Milton, Jr., b. 2 November 1945.

47. Stella D. Milton, b. 9 April 1914; m. 30 April 1938 Robert Henry Higdon.

Issue

75 Robert Henry Higdon, Jr., b. 7 May 1939

76 Joseph M. Higdon, b. 22 June 1940.

48. Robert Howze Milton, b. 31 August 1916; m. Lucile Ann Trumpy 12 June 1945.

Issue

77 Mary Lucile Milton, b. 15 July 1946

78 Susan Ann Milton b. 21 August 1947

79 Robert Howze Milton, Jr., b. February 1950

80 Lucinda Gail Milton, b. 5 September 1951.

50. Nell D. Milton, b. 13 December 1921; m. 10 April 1948 Russell Robb. One or more children.

51. Bettie Russ Dickerson, b. 11 July 1921; m. 12 October 1945 Clifton Merritt Dekle.

Issue

81 Margaret Philips Dekle, b. 6 April 1949.

54. Caroline Granao, b. 1913; m. 1939 John Sullivan Shepard.

Issue

82 John Sullivan Shepard, Jr., b. 1942.

55. John Gorrie Granao, b. 1914; m. 1940 Dorothy Fischer.

Issue

83 Dorothy Esther Granao, b. 1942

84 Frances Granao, b. 1945.

57. Lorry Allen Stewart, b. 1819; m. 1944 Marie Hamilton.

Issue

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

- 85 Lorry Allan Stewart, Jr., b. 1946
86 Yvonne Stewart, b. 1950.
58. Samuel Franklin Stewart, b. 1920; m. 1946 Dary Wil-
ms.
Issue
87 Sandra Stewart, b. 1947
88 David Stewart, b. 1950.
59. William James Stewart, b. 1922; m. 1948 Delma Gunter.
Issue
89 James Stewart, b. 1949.

CHAPTER XXII

MYRICKS OF
BARNWELL COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

NOTES on Some Other Myricks of Virginia, South
Carolina, Georgia, Kentucky and Indiana

SOUTH CAROLINA

William Mirick served in Captain Lyell's Company, 3rd South Carolina Regiment of Continental Troops, 1 July 1779 to 1 February 1780 (3). He was in the siege of Charleston, 1780; date of enlistment 1 June 1776 (3). He was also in the 6th South Carolina Regiment, 17 June 1777 (3).

William Myrick, a Revolutionary soldier, was granted 200 acres in Ninety-Sixth District, 18 September 1784, on waters of the middle fork of the Temossee River (this was in Anderson County prior to 1820, later in Pickens County, and after 1866 in Oconee County) (4).

John Martin Mirick was granted 100 acres in Berkeley County, 8 April 1771, on fork between Broad and Saluda Rivers — on Water or Cedar Creek — on northeast, land of Patrick Steen (12).

John Myrick was on the 1800 census of Newberry District, with 1 male under 10 years; and 1 female 10 to 16 years. Also *Amy Myrick* there with 1 male under 10 years; 1 female under 10 years and 1 female 26 to 45 years (13).

John Myrick, 9 March 1809, had 28 acres surveyed on the Buffalo Creek waters of the Saluda River, in Newberry District (14).

Barnwell and Orangeburg Counties

James Myrick in 1753 was granted 300 acres on the north side of the Saluda and Santee Rivers (5).

James Myrick filed Revolutionary claims in South Carolina, 1783 to 1786 (6).

James Myrick was on the 1790 census, Orangeburg District, southern part, with 4 males under 16 years; 4 males over 16 years; 4 females; 2 slaves.

Owen Myrick of Orangeburg County was in the War of 1812. See records at end of this chapter. *James Myrick* and *Henry*

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

210

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Myrick were in Orangeburg County in 1784 (10); *Richard Myrick* was granted land in Orangeburg County 8 November 1784 (11).

Much more research is needed to complete the lines of Barnwell County Myricks, but a few lines are well established: the line of Owen Harvey Myrick and his brother Richard who are discussed in the Georgia section of this chapter; and the lines (incomplete) of James Benjamin Myrick (1853-1888) and of his cousin, Jane Savannah Myrick (———), whom he married about 1829 (22).

Both family records and official records of Barnwell County indicate that Jane Savannah Myrick was a descendant of the above James Myrick of the Revolution.

James 1 Myrick of Barnwell Co., South Carolina in his will (7) dated 26 March 1814, recorded 1 May 1814, names: wife, Mary ———; sons, Henry, James, Jr., *Eli*, John, William; daughters, Elizabeth Gill, Mary Jackson; witnesses, Richard Mardis and John Barsett.

Eli 2 Myrick of Barnwell County, South Carolina, in his will dated 3 September 1840, recorded 24 May 1841 (8), names: son, *John*; daughters, Harriet Brunson, Ann Faust, Sarah McMillan, Miley Myrick, Mary Southwell, Winnifred Dunn; witnesses, W. Sanders, R. R. Barker, Jno. Creech. *Eli 2 Myrick* married Mary Creech (25).

Line of *John 3 Myrick* (*Eli 2*, James 1)

John 3 Myrick, only son mentioned in the will of *Eli 2 Myrick*, was born 17 May 1806, and died 21 February 1880 (9). He married Sara Jeter who was born 12 April 1812, and died 15 August 1879 (9). *John 3* and Sarah Myrick are both buried at Allen's Chapel Church near Kline, South Carolina (9).

Their children were (24):

Mary Ann 4 Myrick

b. 14 October 1830

m. Jeff Craddock

Their children (23):

Sallie 5 Craddock, Lizzie 5 Craddock, Essie 5 Craddock,

Rena 5 Craddock, John Jeams 5 Craddock, Hayne 5 Craddock

Eli 4 Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

211

b. 16 September 1832

m. Martha Hutto (23)

Their children:

Henrietta 5 Myrick, Sallie 5 Myrick, Mary 5 Myrick, Judson 5 Myrick, William 5 Myrick, Hallie 5 Myrick

Henry Starling 4 Myrick

b. 4 February 1834, no records

m. Sara Jenkins

Georgianna 4 Myrick

b. 12 September 1835, d. in childhood

Susan Winnifred 4 Myrick

b. 15 August 1837, d. in childhood

John Medicus 4 Myrick

b. 13 September 1839. He was wounded in the Civil War; a Virginia lady wrote his mother that she carried him to her home and nursed him but he was hurt so badly that he died. He was buried in the family cemetery of the Virginia lady.

James Wilson 4 Myrick, Confederate States Army (9)

b. 12 July 1841

m. Ann Williams (23)

Their children:

Billie 5 Myrick, Paul 5 Myrick, Oren 5 Myrick, Viola 5 Myrick

Sara Simpson 4 Myrick

b. 19 November 1843, d. in childhood

Martha Annie 4 Myrick

b. 9 January 1846

m. Ben Jenkins (23)

Their children:

Mattie 5 Jenkins, Rosa 5 Jenkins, Jane 5 Jenkins, Frank 5 Jenkins

William Jeter 4 Myrick

b. 19 June 1848

m. 1st Jane Williams

Their children (23):

William 5 Myrick, Pauline 5 Myrick, Frank 5 Myrick, Jack 5 Myrick

m. 2nd Etta Saunders

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

2

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Their son:

Tom 5 Myrick

Jane Savannah 4 Myrick

b. 20 July 1851, direct line, records follow

Joe Allen 4 Myrick

b. 10 July 1854

m. Mary Ann Snider (23)

Their children:

Percy 5 Myrick, Ethel 5 Myrick, Ruby Allen 5 Myrick,
Gordon 5 Myrick

Benjamin Ray 4 Myrick

b. 17 November 1856

m. Laura Middleton (24)

Their children:

Hugh 5 Myrick, Annie Lou 5 Myrick, Ruth 5 Myrick, Ed-
gar 5 Myrick, Laurie 5 Myrick, John 5 Myrick

Line of *Jane Savannah 4 Myrick* (John 3, Eli 2, James 1)

Jane Savannah 4 Myrick, daughter of John 3 and Sara Jeter
Myrick, was born 20 July 1851, and died 18 January 1941.
He married her cousin James Benjamin Myrick who was born
July 1852 and died 3 April 1888. He was the son of H. L.
Laurens) Myrick b. February 5, 1824, d. August 3, 1901 and
Sara Ann his wife, who died January 25, 1885. All are buried on
same lot in Mt. Arnon Cemetery, near Allendale, South Caro-
lina (9). It was her family Bible that is now in the possession of
her daughter, Miss Corrie Myrick of Allendale, South Carolina,
and from it much of the information on this line has been se-
cured.

Children of *Jane Savannah* and *James Benjamin Myrick*:

John Henry 5 Myrick

b. 6 December 1880, at Siegling (Barnwell Co.), S. C.

m. Sara Winifred Priester, September 1904, Fairfax, S. C.

Their children:

Jerrel Heaman 6 Myrick

b. 21 August 1905, Siegling, S. C.

m. Helen Virginia Wenger, 18 September 1937, at Ellicott
City, Maryland.

Their children:

Judith Rae 7 Myrick, b. 25 December 1940, Washington,

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

213

D. C.; Jerrel Wenger 7 Myrick, b. 7 October 1942, Wash-
ington, D. C.; Janie Lou 7 Myrick, b. 7 August 1944,
Washington, D. C.; John Luther 7 Myrick, b. 27 Novem-
ber 1946, Hyattsville, Md.; Jay Paul 7 Myrick, b. 29
November 1948, Hyattsville, Md.; Jeanette Helen 7 My-
rick, b. 28 December 1949, Hyattsville, Md.

Sarah Jane 6 Myrick

b. 2 June 1908, Allendale, S. C.

m. Luther Winfield Hatch, 18 April 1942, Rockville, Md.

Mildred Elizabeth 6 Myrick

b. 3 August 1910, at Dyal, Nassau County, Florida

m. James Franklin Smith, 21 December 1935, at Alexan-
dria, Virginia

Their child:

Shelby Myrick 7 Smith, b. 20 June 1945, Arlington, Va.

Ralph Wilson 6 Myrick

b. 18 January 1913, Callahan, Florida

m. Marguerita Orella Bailey, 7 February 1937, Lake
Mary, Florida

Their children:

Sarah Sylvia 7 Myrick, b. 8 August 1938, Wauchula, Fla.

Ralph Marvin 7 Myrick, b. 21 January 1942, Gainesville,
Fla.

Keith Bailey 7 Myrick, b. 21 February 1943, Wauchula,
Fla.

Cody Wilson 7 Myrick, b. 4 September 1945, Orange City,
Fla.

Roswell Shelby 6 Myrick

b. 18 January 1913, Calahan, Florida

Jonnie Lou 6 Myrick

b. 28 November 1914, Calahan, Florida

m. Lucian Telford Johnson, 25 December 1938, San-
ford, Fla.

Their son:

Jon Lucian 7 Johnson, b. 14 December 1946, Sanford,
Fla.

James Medicus 5 Myrick

b. 11 February 1883, Siegling, S. C.

m. Pauline Williams, at Augusta, Ga.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ulia Elizabeth 5 Myrick

b. 30 March 1885, Siegling, S. C.

m. John Matthew Hayes, 1 April 1912, Orlando, Fla.

Their children:

James Myrick 6 Hayes

b. 4 February 1913, Sanford, Fla.

m. Evelyn Christine Gullacher, 1 February 1942, Forestville, Maryland

Their children:

John Raymond 7 Hayes, b. 11 Oct. 1943, Washington, D. C.

Elizabeth Jean 7 Hayes, b. 2 October 1946, Washington, D. C.

Antoinette Eudora 6 Hayes

b. 30 January 1919, Sanford, Fla.

m. Charles William Hobson, 28 February 1944, Washington, D. C., who was b. 18 April 1914

Elizabeth Derieux 6 Hayes

b. 17 February 1921, Sanford, Fla.

m. Ralph Dean, 28 December 1941, Sanford, Fla., who was born July 1918

Jane Gwendolyn 6 Hayes

b. 22 July 1923, Sanford, Fla.

m. John Peter Hack, Jr., Sanford, Fla., 16 January 1946, who was born July 1921

Their children:

John Peter 7 Hack III, b. 14 October 1947, Tomahawk, Wisconsin

Susan Jane 7 Hack, b. 11 June 1949, Tomahawk, Wisconsin

Corrie Lou 5 Myrick

b. 30 August 1887, Siegling, South Carolina.

She has in her possession the family Bible of her mother, Jane Savannah 4 Myrick, and has a record of much family history told to her by her mother. Address: Box 43, Allendale, South Carolina.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

215

VIRGINIA

Griffith Meyrick of Loudon County, in his will dated 4 February 1771, names: wife, Hannah; sons James, and John, a minor; daughter, Hannah (or Susannah) (1).

John Merrick of Pittsylvania County, in his will dated 10 November 1789, names: sons, Henry and William; daughters, Elizabeth, Ellender, Immelia, Rachel and Susan; executors, sons William and Henry; witnesses, Thomas Jenkins, William Watson, John Van Len (2).

GEORGIA

James Myrick of Monroe County, who married Nancy Fluellen in Baldwin County, Georgia, had one child who died without issue (15). James was descendant of the Myricks of Southampton County, Virginia (15), and was probably a son of the James Myrick who was in Greene County, Georgia in 1813 and 1815 (see Southampton County, Virginia Myricks, Chapter XIX. James Myrick was on the Baldwin County census for 1820 and its tax lists for 1821.

Owen Harvey Myrick of Baldwin and Upson Counties, who married Elizabeth Chandler at Montpelier, Baldwin County, came from Barnwell County, South Carolina. He and his brother Richard, born 1790, were grandsons of John Myrick of Barnwell County, South Carolina. Owen Harvey Myrick moved to Upson County, Georgia, and later to Alabama where his brother Richard was living. This line has been traced (to 1900) by several sources (16, 17, 18) and is not given here. Among descendants of this line are the families of Shelby Myrick of Savannah, Georgia and Mrs. George Weaver of Dalton, Georgia.

Richard Myrick of Warren County, who sold land there in 1813 and 1814 (19), has descendants in Twiggs County, but their relationship to other Myricks is unknown. *Narcissa Myrick*, 1 February 1875, was appointed administratrix of the estate of Richard Myrick, deceased, in Twiggs County (20). On 13 April 1906, she divided the estate of Richard Myrick among the following children (20): W. H. Myrick; R. T. Myrick (wife Ola); J. R. Myrick; Fannie Myrick Griffin.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

216

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

KENTUCKY AND INDIANA

In his book on the Myricks (18), Mr. George B. Merrick gives the lines of several Myricks of Tennessee, Arkansas, and Texas. These may be found on the pages indicated in source 18. In general they include the line of *William Myrick* who married Fannie Harris in Chatham County, North Carolina, and whose descendants lived in Mooresville, Moravis, and Indianapolis, Indiana; the line of *Malin Myrick*, born in North Carolina, moved to Tennessee in 1817, and whose descendants lived in Little Rock, Pocahontas, Kingsland, Holly Springs, Arkansas; the line of *Ransom Myrick*, born in North Carolina, was in Franklin County, Tennessee in 1830, and whose descendants lived in Princeton and Patoka, Indiana; the line of *Walter Myrick*, born 1776, lived near Elizabethtown, Kentucky, and whose descendants lived in Livingston County, Kentucky.

SOURCES

1. Loudon County, Virginia Abstract of Wills, Inventories, and Administration Accounts, 1751-1800, D. A. R. Magazine, November 1948.
2. Chester County, South Carolina Will Book A, 1789-1798, Sec. A, p. 83.
3. Paymaster General's Rolls, Office of Army Accounts, USA, Vol. 9, pp. 212, 223, 230 — National Archives, Washington, D. C.
4. Bundle 131 plat 102, State Historical Commission, Columbia, S. C.
5. Bounty Grants, Stub Entry C 497, State Historical Commission, Columbia, S. C.
6. Revolutionary Claims filed in South Carolina between 20 August 1783 and 31 August 1786, by Janie Revel, p. 243, D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.
7. Barnwell County, South Carolina Will Book A, 1787-1826, p. 179.
8. Ibid., Book D, p. 7.
9. Barnwell County, South Carolina Records, pp. 259, 311, 389, compiled and typed by Edna Anderson Manning, 1949; copy in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

217

10. Index to Bundles, State Historical Commission, Columbia, S. C.
11. Ibid., Bundle 136 plat 202.
12. Grants, Vol. 10, p. 379, State Historical Commission, Columbia, S. C.
13. 1800 census, Newberry District, South Carolina, National Archives, Washington, D. C.
14. Bundle 136 plat 201, State Historical Commission, Columbia, S. C.
15. George Smith — Family of James Dowdell Myrick — ms. in the possession of Mrs. L. C. Lindsey, Milledgeville, Georgia; p. 129.
16. Colonel William Candler — His Ancestors and Progeny — L. D. Candler, Atlanta, Georgia, 1902.
17. Nottingham — Early History of Upson County, Georgia, p. 956; J. W. Burke Co., Macon, Georgia, 1930.
18. George Byron Merrick — The Merrick, Mirick, Myrick Family of Massachusetts, pp. 356 ff; Tracy Gibbs Co., 1900.
19. Warren County, Georgia Deed Book D, p. 142.
20. Twiggs County, Georgia Deed Book A, p. 58; Book C, p. 22.
21. Miscellaneous Records Book F, p. 169, State Historical Commission, Columbia, S. C.
22. All information on this line, unless otherwise noted, furnished by Mrs. James Franklin Smith (nee Mildred Myrick), 706 S. Arlington Mill Drive, Arlington, Va.
23. Information from Jane Savannah Myrick as told to her daughter, Corrie Myrick, whose address is Box 43, Alledale, S. C.
24. Family Bible of John and Sara Jeter Myrick in possession of Miss Corrie Myrick above.
25. Clara Eloise Riley — A General Record of the Riley and Barker Families, 1950, as reported by Source 22 above.

APPENDICES

MYRICKS IN THE WAR OF 1812

Records of Myricks who served in the war of 1812 and applied for pensions or land grants, found in the Pension Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C.

NORTH CAROLINA

WARREN COUNTY

Francis Myrick applied for pension 7 September 1853, from Campbell County, Georgia. Stated that he was 63 at the time of the application; that he was drafted at Warrenton, North Carolina, 24 September 1814, and served in Captain John L. Laughter's Company, Colonel Duncan McDonald's 1st North Carolina Militia Regiment, and was discharged at Norfolk, Virginia, 5 February 1815.

Owen Fletcher Myrick applied for pension 30 July 1856, from Franklin County, North Carolina. Stated that he was 66 at the time of the application; that he served as a sergeant in Captain Laughter's Company, North Carolina Militia, from 23 July 1813 to 3 August 1813, and as an ensign from 24 September to 9 October 1814. Stated that he was named Owen for an uncle in Warren County, North Carolina, and Fletcher for relatives in Virginia; that he served in the Army with Francis Myrick. Stated that he married Polly Roberson, November 821, in Warren County.

Francis Myrick applied for pension 24 April 1855, from Bollinger County, Missouri. Stated that he was 62 at the time of application; that he entered the army at Warrenton, North Carolina, and served in Captain Laughter's Company, Major Thomas Paine's Battalion, North Carolina Militia, and was discharged at Port Smith (Portsmouth), Virginia. Stated that after the war he moved from Warren County to Tennessee, and later to Bollinger County, Missouri.

Moses Myrick applied for bounty land grant 2 December 1850, from Fayetteville, Lincoln County, Tennessee. Stated that he was 73 at the time of application; that he entered the

(218)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

219

army from Warren County, North Carolina under Colonel Laughter, and that he was a Captain, 26th Regiment, North Carolina Volunteers from June to December 1814.

CHATHAM COUNTY

Asel or Azel Myrick — application for pension made by his widow, Fanny Myrick, 15 February 1820 in Chatham County, North Carolina. Widow's application also signed by Moses Myrick and Ambrose Smith. She stated that Asel Myrick served in the 10th Infantry, US Army until he was killed in November 1813; that their children were: William Tyson Myrick and Elizabeth Myrick. Fanny Myrick, widow of Asel, died 21 August 1871 at the age of 85.

Tapt Myrick applied for bounty land grant 21 April 1855, from Knox County, Kentucky. Stated that he was 73 at the time of application; that he entered the army from Chatham County, North Carolina, and served in Captains John Delappe's and Charles Letlow's Companies, Colonel Wilkin's Regiment, North Carolina Militia. Stated that he was an army cook and that he was sometimes called Azel for his brother (or cousin).

John Myrick applied for bounty land grant 3 February 1851, from Livingston County, Kentucky. Stated that he was 66 at the time of application; that he enlisted at Pittsburg, Chatham County, North Carolina, and served in Captain Anson Evans' Company, Colonel Edward Jones' Regiment, North Carolina Militia.

Molden Myrick — Application for bounty land grant made by his widow, Elizabeth Myrick, 2 February 1850, from Scott County, Virginia. She stated that they were married, 20 April 1802, in Chatham County, North Carolina; that he entered the army from Chatham County and served in Captain Johnston's Company, General A. L. Jackson's Army, until he was killed at the battle of Horseshoe Bend in Tennessee.

MOORE COUNTY

James C. Myrick applied for bounty land grant 6 January 1853, from Lauderdale County, Alabama. Stated that he was 62 at the time of application; that he enlisted at the Moore

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

10

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

ounty, North Carolina courthouse, and served in Captain
ord's Company, Colonel Rollin's Regiment, 4th North Caro-
na Volunteers, from 13 July 1813 to 22 August 1813, and
at he was discharged at either Fayetteville or Wilmington,
orth Carolina.

John Myrick — Application for pension made by his widow,
eggy Myrick, 29 June 1878, from Moore County, North Caro-
na. Stated that she was 85 at the time of application; that John
Myrick served in Captain Sullivan's Company, North Carolina
Militia, from 19 July 1813 to 21 October 1813. The affidavit
ated that John Myrick and Peggy Garner were married 18
ecember 1815, in Moore County, North Carolina. Their mar-
age bond was signed by Moses Myrick and Alexander Carroll.
cluded with the application papers is a note for \$32.99 for
oney loaned to John by Francis Myrick for marriage expenses.
ohn Myrick was born in 1793 and died 12 November 1870,
Moore County.

VIRGINIA

SOUTHAMPTON COUNTY

John Myrick — Application for land bounty grant made by
s widow, Elizabeth Myrick, 28 March 1855, from Greens-
lle County, Virginia. Stated that she was 73 at the time of ap-
ication; that John Myrick served in Captain Blow's Company,
olonel Joseph Goodwin's Regiment from 29 June 1813 to 29
ecember 1813, and that he was drafted in Southampton Coun-
, Virginia. She stated that her maiden name was Elizabeth
ewsom and that they were married in 1810 when she was 28
ars old. John Myrick died in 1825 (or 1835) and judging
om the age of his wife must have been born about 1780.

Owen Myrick applied for bounty land grant 30 November
350, from Southampton County, Virginia. Stated that he was
5 at the time of application; that he served in Captain Blow's
ompany, Colonel Fremont's Regiment from 29 June 1813 to
5 December 1813.

James Myrick fought in the War of 1812 from (Southampton
or Greenville) County, Virginia, and evidently died before
338, as guardians were appointed for his orphan children, 18

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

221

June 1838, in Southampton County. The names of his children
were: Elizabeth C., Pauline, Simon B., and Dewit C. Guardians
were: Howell Harris, Peter Edwards, Henry Moore.

Alexander Myrick applied for land bounty grant 17 February
1851, from Southampton County, Virginia. Stated that he was
60 at the time of application; that he served in Captain Blow's
Company, 65th Regiment Virginia Militia, from 10 August 1814
to 1 October 1814.

Walter B. Myrick — Application for land bounty grant made
by his widow, Mary Myrick, from Maney's Neck, North Caro-
lina, for his services in the War of 1812. Application states that
he was the son of Lucy (Seley or Seury) Myrick who was then
living in Southampton County, Virginia; that he was the younger
brother of Alexander, James and William Myrick of South-
ampton County, Virginia.

GREENSVILLE COUNTY

Benjamin Mirack applied for bounty land grant in 1855, from
Greensville County, Virginia, for services in the War of 1812.
The application states that he married Anne E. Tomlinson, 1
October 1825, in Greensville County, and that his brothers,
John and Henry, were at the wedding. Their children are also
named: W. H. Myrick of Germantown, Tennessee; Henry My-
rick, Indianna Myrick (custodian of the family Bible), Nannie
Myrick.

GEORGIA

GREENE COUNTY

John Myrick applied for land bounty grant 11 August 1851,
from Wakulla County, Florida. Stated that he was 75 at the date
of Application; that he entered the army at Greensboro, Greene
County, Georgia, and served as a captain, Georgia Volunteers,
under Colonel James R. Jenkins for six months in 1813 and
1814, in the campaign against the Creek Indians. He was dis-
charged at Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

22

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

BALDWIN COUNTY

Goodwin Myrick — Application for land bounty grant made by his widow, Martha Myrick, 12 September 1857, from Baldwin County, Georgia. Application states that he was a First Lieutenant of Dragoons, Captain Steele's Troop, Major Frederick Freeman's Squadron, Georgia Militia, from 21 August to October 1813, in the campaign against the Creek Indians. and that he was discharged at Fort Hawkins, Macon, Georgia.

SOUTH CAROLINA

BARNWELL COUNTY

John Myrick (W. O. 37136) enlisted in Barnwell County and served as a private in Captain Corrie's Company, Second Battalion, Second Regiment, South Carolina Militia, from 12 July 1812 to 18 November 1812. His widow applied for a pension, 1 April 1879, from Jackson, Clarke County, Alabama. The application stated that she was 74 years old at the time of application; that her maiden name was Catherine Gills, and that they were married at Jackson, Alabama, in March 1828. An affidavit signed by John Myrick, 30 April 1855, stated that he was 70 years old at that date. He died, 12 May 1860, and his widow, Catherine, died, 9 July 1884, both deaths in Jackson, Alabama.

Owen Myrick of Barnwell County, served in Captain Bush's Company, Juhan's Battalion, South Carolina Militia, from 3 October 1814 to 13 December 1814. Enlisted at Barnwell, South Carolina, and discharged at Beaufort, South Carolina.

Owen Myrick of Orangeburg, served in Captain John Mc-ver's Company, Alston's Battalion, South Carolina Militia, commanded by Major William Fields, from 5 January 1815 to 2 March 1815.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

223

Roll of "MYRICK VOLUNTEERS" From Baldwin
County, Georgia, Who Fought in the Civil War (see
Stith Parham 6 Myrick, Chapter X)

Myricks in the War of 1812

Captain Charles A Conn	Etheridge, J. J.
1st Lieut. F. F. Newell	Etheridge, Oliver W.
2nd Lieut. C. M. Attaway (or	Fair, Frank M.
Callaway)	Freeman, John W.
3rd Lieut. I. N. McCrary	Freeman, William
<i>Sergeants</i>	Garner, Marcus B.
1st Lucius S. Greene	Gay, Henry R.
2nd Joseph H. Smith	Gentry, Daniel
3rd M. S. Pitman	Griffin, Thomas B.
4th Henry S. Thomas	Grimes, James M.
5th Henry E. Forsyth	Hall, Andrew J.
<i>Corporals</i>	Harris, John F.
1st William A. Fair	Harrison, John T.
2nd John J. Wooten	Hancock, George
3rd Thomas B. Moore	Holder, Joseph H.
4th John W. Hardison	Huff, John H.
<i>Privates</i>	Hutchings, Charles*
Anderson, George W.	Jarrett, William G.
Avery, James	<i>Privates</i>
Barnett, James	Kemp, George R.
Busby, James	Kenfield, Lester
Barnes, Frank M.	Knight, Cicero
Burns, John	Kirkpatrick, Henry
Butts, Fred W.	Lonham, Notly
Camp, George W.	Lundy, William F.
Chambers, William A.	Martin, Charles
Clay, Adum	McCrary, Frank M.
Cobb, Daniel	McCoy, James T.
<i>Privates</i>	Minter, Harris
Cofield, Thomas	Myrick, John E. 7
Cooper, John M.	Norr, Benjamin A.
Cozart, P. H.	Outlaw, Stephen*
Daniel, William G.	Pitman, William
Daniel, John C.	Prince, Carswell

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

6

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Item — I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary Edwards five shillings sterling money to her and her offspring forever.

Item — I give and bequeath to my beloved son Moses Myrick two negroes known by the names of Jany and Sall and one bed and furniture after my wife's decease to him and his heirs forever.

Item — I do give and bequeath to my beloved son Owen Myrick two negroes known by the names of Daniel and Patt to bequeath them at my decease to him and his heirs forever.

Item — I give and bequeath to my beloved son William Myrick two negroes known by the names of King and Ronon to him and his heirs forever after my wife's decease.

Item — I do give and bequeath to my beloved son Matthew Myrick the lands below the spring branch all the lands over the creek and at my wife's decease I do give him all the lands I do possess on the North side round Oak river (Roanoke) also I do give to my son Matthew Myrick one still at my wife's decease and one negro man named Tom to be possessed with him at my decease to him and his heirs forever.

Item — I do give and bequeath to my son Matthew Myrick the negroes and chattels that followeth one negro woman named Abbe and one named Briggs and one girl named Betty, one boy named Peter and one girl named Charity and their increase as for hereafter shall be; also all the household goods and chattels and all the stock and cattle houses and hogs and sheep and all the crops of corn and tobacco and of every kind whatsoever that is in my son John's possession upon the special trust of confidence that my son Matthew Myrick will maintain my son John Myrick and his wife and children and all his family and educate his children out of the profits and my will and desire is that my son Matthew Myrick shall give the above mentioned articles with the profits at his discretion amongst John Myrick's children to them and their heirs forever.

Item — I give and bequeath to my beloved son Owen Myrick the following negroes and stock and chattels to wit — one negro woman and child named Amy and Chainey and one negro woman and child named Moll and Peter, and one girl named ridget, and one boy named Peter, also two mules with their

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

227

present, and pewter, one horse, and all the household goods and chattels and all the stock of all kinds and crops of all kinds and every individual that is in my daughter Mary Edwards possession upon the special trust and confidence that my son, Owen Myrick will maintain my daughter Mary Edwards and her children and my will and desire is my son Owen Myrick may at his discretion divide the same amongst Mary Edwards' children and their heirs forever.

Item — I give and bequeath my beloved daughter Rachel Fletcher four negroes known by the names of Sam, Lewis, Hannah and Pug but my desire is that Pug may be given to her daughter Mary, also their future increase and one bed and furniture to her and her heirs forever, also Little Lewis to be possessed with them at my wife's decease.

Item — My will and desire is that at my decease all the remainder part of my estate that has not been given in legacy may be sold and at public auction and the moneys thereby raised to be divided among all my children but Mary and John — to be equally divided only my sons Owen and Matthew to have two parts each of which one part of theirs to be for the use of John and Mary and at my wife's death the remainder of my estate to be sold and divided in like manner and I do hereby constitute my sons Owen and Matthew Myrick my whole and sole executors, of this theme.

June 3, 1775 Francis Myrick

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 3rd day of June in the year of our Lord one thousand and seven hundred and seventy-five.

In presence of: Francis Myrick (seal)

Test. Thomas Parham

Tabitha Parham

Avry Parham

Bute County February Court 1777. This last will and testament of Francis Myrick, deceased, was presented in court and proved by the oath of Thomas Parham and Avry Parham, two of the witnesses hereto and ordered to be recorded.

Test. Tho. Machen, C.C.

(Warren Co. N. C., Will Book II, Page 100)

N. C. State Records — Bute Co., 1777

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

3

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Will of John (4) Myrick

the name of God, amen:

I, John Myrick, of the County of Baldwin and State of Georgia, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, in manner and form following viz.

em:

I give and bequeath to the heirs of my daughter Polly Jones, deceased, the sum of two thousand dollars to them equally and their heirs forever.

em:

I give and bequeath to my daughter Martha Horton two negro men, Toney and Hartwell, to her and her heirs forever.

em:

I give and bequeath to my son John F. Myrick one negro man Lillard, and woman Harrett, for his use during his life, but the right and title of this property to be in his lawful heirs.

em:

I give and bequeath to my grandson John M. Freaney, eight hundred dollars.

em:

I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Greene, one lot or square of land where she now lives, three negro men, Mitchell, Nelson and Armstrong, two women Hannah and Matilda, and child Candance, to her and her heirs forever.

em:

I give and bequeath to my daughter Lucy Jackson Clemens, two negro men, Billy and Nathen, and eight hundred dollars, to her and her heirs forever.

em:

I give and bequeath to my daughter-in-law Martha Myrick, and her children equally, one negro man Tom, and one girl Betty, and fifteen hundred dollars, to them and their heirs forever.

em:

I give and bequeath to my daughter Amy Parham, one negro man Willis, and girl Salma, and fifteen hundred dollars, to her and her heirs forever.

em:

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

229

I give and bequeath to my grandson Goodwin Myrick, one negro boy Seabourn, to him and his heirs forever.

Item:

I give and bequeath to my grandson John Myrick, one negro boy Willis, to him and his heirs forever.

Item:

I give and bequeath to my daughter-in-law Martha Myrick, three hundred and twenty five dollars.

My will further is that my negro man Peter, shall be put into the lot of negroes that now belong jointly to my four grandsons: Benjamin Myrick, Goodwin Myrick, William Myrick, and John Myrick, in which his wife Sucky shall be part, that they may be together, and that it shall be arranged in that division that they, the aforesaid minors, shall be equally interested in him.

And my will further is that all the rest and remaining part of my property shall be sold by my executors, hereinafter named, at their discretion, either private or public sale, to be equally divided among and between all my children and their heirs and representatives.

I nominate and appoint my grandson, Stith P. Myrick, and my friend Anderson Redding, Jr., my executors, to carry into effect and execution this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other wills by me heretofore made.

In testimony wherefore I have hereunto set my hand and official seal this twenty-third day of February one thousand eight hundred and thirty-five. Signed and sealed and acknowledged in the presence of:

Myles Greene

Edmund McGehee

Samuel M. Night

John Myrick (seal)

Sworn to before me in open court, March 2, 1835.

William H. Torrance

Thomas W. Kenan

William S. Rockwell

Edmund McGehee

Samuel M. Night

Test. B. P. Stubbs, Clerk

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

231

Will of Martha Wife of Goodwin (5) Myrick Deceased

ate of Georgia
ounty of Baldwin

I, Martha Myrick, being of sound mind and memory do make is my will and testament.

Item 1: I desire that my body be buried in a plain and decent form suitable to my station in life.

Item 2: I desire first that all my just debts be paid.

Item 3: I give to my daughter Elizabeth J. Clements, \$5,000 to be raised as hereinafter mentioned.

Item 4: I give to my grandson James G. McGehee, \$4,000 money which will include his interest in the dower of land on which I now reside; if he die without natural heirs it is then my will that the amount received from my estate return and be equally divided among my children. I also give him the best real estate and furniture.

Item 5: I give and bequeath to my son Stith P. Myrick, negroes, to wit: Arthur, Mary, Fleming, Burton, Bob, Nester, Christian, Ella Kitla, Ginnet, Reuben, also Sam and Ginna. I also give him all the increase that may arise from the above named negroes. I also give to him my plantation on which I now live and all the lands I may own at the time of my death; so all the money or notes he may be due me.

Item 6: I give to my son Benjamin H. Myrick, negroes, to wit: Sina Green, Peter, Arnold, Jude, Winn and Roger, and all the increase that may follow the above named negroes.

Item 7: I give to my son Goodwin T. Myrick, negroes, to wit: Moses, Bill, Fanny, Annah, Seaton, Joseph and Hessa, and all the increase that may follow the above named negroes; also all the money that he may be owing me at the time of my death.

Item 8: I give to my son William J. Myrick, negroes, to wit: Betsy, Jane, Willis, Matilda and Newton, and all the increase that may follow the above named negroes; also all the money that he may be owing me at the time of my death.

Item 9: I give to my son John W. Myrick, negroes, to wit: Victor, Hetta, Emma, Georgia Ann, Laura, Petrona, and all the natural increase that may follow the above named negroes; so all the money he may be owing me at the time of my death.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Item 10: I will my household furniture, not before given, to be equally divided between them, and not to be exposed to sale only among themselves.

Item 11: All my property not mentioned consisting of crop of cotton, corn, stock, farming utensils and kitchen furniture, be sold and proceeds equally divided between my children and my grandson James G. McGehee.

Item 12: I will my son Stith P. Myrick pay to Elizabeth J. Clements the four thousand dollars, also the four thousand to James G. McGehee, as I will him, the said Stith P. Myrick, all of my plantations and lands that I now own or may own at the time of my death. These sums to be paid within twelve months and without interest.

Item 13: I will that my servants Jack, Lucky, Prince, Wilson and Isaacs, be sold among my children either at public or private sale, as my executor may think proper and the money arising from said sale to be expended in fixing and repairing the family graveyard and in placing over the graves such tablets as my executor may think proper. After which if there be any money left from the sale of said negroes the same to be equally divided among my children. It is my wish that Isaac may select his place among my children.

Lastly I appoint my son Stith P. Myrick my sole executor to carry into effect this my last will and testament, giving him all the power to act as though I were in life, and to act with or without an order from the Court of Ordinary.

In testimony whereof I, the said Martha Myrick, have to this my will set my hand and seal this 27th day of April 1858.

Witnesses:

Jas. C. Whitaker
Samuel E. Whitaker
E. P. Stubbs

Martha Myrick (seal)

Recorded: June 2, 1862

Baldwin County, Georgia, Will Book B, pp. 338 to 341.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

32

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

Will of Elizabeth S. Myrick
Widow of Stith Parham (6) Myrick

State of Georgia
County of Baldwin

I, Elizabeth S. Myrick, being of sound and disposing mind and memory, hereby revoking all wills heretofore executed by me, do make, declare and publish this as my last will and testament.

Item 1st — My personal property I dispose of as follow, to my granddaughter Lila P. Jones I give the furniture in South-east Chamber up stairs, also Malone sideboard, the large mirror and small walnut table at the Summer home.

The balance of my household goods and furniture including books, pictures, silver vase, etc., and all live stocks, carriages, wagons, farming tools, etc., I give as follows: one half (including the grand piano) to the wife and children of my son James D. Myrick; the other half (including the square piano) I give to the wife and children of my son Goodwin D. Myrick.

Item 2nd — My real estate comprising the Midway place, Dovedale place and Myrick homestead, I dispose of as follows: the Midway place is to be charged with the payment of all my debts, including cash of carrying out my wishes (known) to my executors, respecting my burial lot in cemetery.

The balance of the Midway place, or the proceeds thereof, remaining after paying of my debts as herein described, I dispose of as follows: viz, one half together with the dwelling on the Dovedale place, and two hundred and fifty acres adjacent, I give to my son James D. Myrick in trust for his present and future wife and his children by them. The other half of the Midway place remaining after payment of debts as above expressed, together with the dwelling on the Myrick Homestead, and one hundred acres adjacent, I give to my son Goodwin D. Myrick in trust for his present and any future wife and his children by them.

Each of the two trust estates herein created is subject to all the conditions and limitations specified in Item 5th below.

Item 3rd — One half of that part of the Dovedale place remaining after the bequest made in Item 2nd, I give to son James D. Myrick in trust for his present and any future wife and his

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

233

children by them; the other half remaining of said place I give to son Goodwin D. Myrick in trust for his present and any future wife and his children by them; each of the two trust estates created in this Item being subject to all the conditions and limitations specified in Item 5th below. Each of the two trust estates created in this Item is made subject to the following reservations, to wit: from the annual increase of each of said two estates, two hundred and fifty \$250.00 dollars is to be paid annually upon three certain notes given by My Husband to his sister E. I. Clements (if said notes not paid during my life), until one third of the amount of said notes have been paid by each estate, making two thirds by both together. Each of said trust estates to be subject only to its proportional part of said notes, to wit, one third. The remaining third of said notes to be paid as specified in Item 4th.

Item 4th — That part of Myrick Homestead remaining after the bequest as made in Item 2nd, I bequeath as follows: one half to my son James D. Myrick in trust for his present and any future wife and his children by them; the *Other Half* to my son Goodwin D. Myrick in trust for his present and any future wife and his children by them. Each trust estate created in this Item being subject to all the conditions and limitations specified in Item 5th below, and being subject also to the following restrictions, viz, from the annual increase of each said trust estates, one hundred and twenty-five (\$125.00) dollars is to be paid annually upon said Clement notes, until the two together make one-third of the total amount.

Item 5th — All the trust estates herein created are subject to the following conditions and limitations, viz: 1. Each of said estates may, in the discretion of the trustee, be kept whole and together during the natural life of the trustee herein appointed; the divisions among the beneficiaries not to take place until after the death of the trustee herein appointed, unless said trustee should elect to do otherwise as hereinafter provided. 2. Whenever any beneficiary of either of said estates comes of age, the trustee may, if he so elects, devise and give to such beneficiary his prorata share of the corpus of the trust estate. 3. The trustee of each of said estates is to have full power to sell the whole or any part of the trust estate at public or private sale, without the

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

234

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

consent or authority of any person whatsoever, and upon such terms as his own judgment may approve, reinvesting the proceeds of such sale in such manner as he may deem best for the use and benefit of the beneficiaries of the estate.

Item 6th — I give to my son Goodwin D. Myrick any note and sum of money he may be due me at the time of my death. I give and bequeath to my two sons James D. and Goodwin D., all other notes, accounts, securities of any kind and cash, that I may have at the time of death, equally, share and share alike.

Item 7th — I appoint and constitute my two said sons James D. and Goodwin D. Myrick, executors of this my will in full confidence that they will faithfully carry out all of its provisions. They may dispense with making any inventory or return of any kind whatever to the Ordinary.

Signed: 26 November 1886.

Elizabeth S. Myrick

Witnesses: T. L. McComb, E. E. Bell, C. H. Hunter.
Recorded: December 6, 1889. M. R. Bell, Ordinary.

Excerpts From Will of Siith Parham (6) Myrick

... all to my wife — to dispose of all rents, issues and profits thereof as fully as if the property was absolutely hers.

1st — I further devise and bequeath to my said wife, absolutely and in fee simple, all interest I may own at my death in the following real estate and personal property, to wit: the house and lots in and near Midway, the Myrick Homestead lands, consisting of 850 acres or more, all household goods, furniture, pictures, piano, silverware, carriage, and one undivided fourth of all the rest of my personal property of all kinds, with full power to dispose of the same as she may wish.

2nd — At the death of my wife, all of my real estate not disposed of in Item 1, shall go in remainder to my two sons, James Dowdell and Goodwin Dowdell, share and share alike; all other personal property shall go two thirds to the above named sons, and one third to my grandchildren, Myrick K. Daniel and

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

235

Lila P. Jones — two money legacies of \$500 each to Myrick K. Daniel and his sister, Lila P. Jones.

3rd — It is my wish that all the lands owned by my father and mother and known as the Myrick Homestead, now owned by my wife, be kept in the family by some one or more of my descendants as long as possible.

4th — It is my request of my wife and children that, at some time when they feel able, they will have the graveyard wherein my parents are buried, inclosed in a secure and enduring way.

5th — Names wife and sons as executors.

Will dated and signed: 3 May 1885.

Recorded: 2 November 1885.

Witnesses: E. P. Lane, W. T. Conn., T. T. Windsor.

Note: The tract of land mentioned as the Myrick Homestead land, is also mentioned in the will of Goodwin Dowdell (7) Myrick, 11 October 1928, "his share of the 700 acres known as the Myrick Homestead tract." (Baldwin County Georgia, Will Book A, p. 581.)

Will of Charles 1 Whitehurst, Sr.

I, Charles Whitehurst, Sr., do ordain and constitute this my last will and testament to wit:

I give and bequeath unto my son

James Stanley Whitehurst one negro by name Ellick about 17 years old, and one horse with 100 dollars — together with a good saddle and bridle; also two good cows and calves, one bedstead and furniture and money enough to complete his education.

I also give and bequeath unto my son Howell Little Whitehurst one bedstead and furniture and two good cows and calves and

I do moreover give and bequeath unto my wife Elizabeth Whitehurst during her widowhood as follows, viz: one negro woman named Phebe about 45 years old, one negro man named Moses and his wife Mary each about 35 years old. One negro woman named Scilla about 20 years old and also one negro man named Jupiter about 32 years old if she can manage him well,

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

236 THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

if not, she best had hire him out to some one who can. I do further more give and bequeath unto my wife Elizabeth Whitehurst during her widowhood as follows viz: eight good cows and calves to-gether with my whole stock of hogs, two good mules and my present pleasure carriage with a good safe carriage horse, 400 acres of land all of her own choice and my dwelling house, household and kitchen furniture and I will that all my negroes not mentioned now this will shall remain with my wife, Elizabeth Whitehurst, during her widowhood unless she may think it proper to distribute them among our children at any time.

The remainder of my lands not mentioned above to be retained with the 400 acres already mentioned until the decease of my wife or her marriage again or else rented, lay out or sold in the discretion of her after named executors, and I do also will that all the remainder of my stock not herein allured to, be sold and the proceeds appropriated to the payment of all standing debts at my decease and any balance remains that it be equally distributed to my lady heirs — and I do especially will that my sister, Frances Whitehurst, shall be subsisted and supported during her lifetime out of the proceeds of my estate.

I do also will and ordain that my wife Elizabeth Whitehurst should ever enter into marriage again that the property herein above bequeathed her, do revert back to an equal division between my children excepting so much thereof as will make her an equal share with my body heirs and that in any event at her decease all the property be equally divided among my children.

I do further more will that at the division which may occur in future and accrue to the portion of my daughter Easter Bap that all her future interest shall be deposited in the hands and safe keeping of my sons Josiah and Little Whitehurst and to be dispersed to her as she may need or they may think advisable and do hereby constitute and appoint my said sons trustees for said purpose.

And lastly I do will, ordain and constitute my sons, Josiah, Charles, and Howell Little Whitehurst executors of this my

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS 237

last will and testament. In testimony whereof I hereunto subscribe my name.

Charles Whitehurst

A. B. Green

James Woodall

25th day of July, 1837

Recorded: September 1838

Reference: Estate Accounts, P. 38, Office of the Ordinary, Wilkinson County, Georgia.

Will of Stith Parham

In the name of God — Amen.

I, Stith Parham of the county of Baldwin, being weak and sick of body but of perfect mind and memory do make and ordain this my last will and testament, in manner of form following.

First and chiefly — I commend my Soul into the hand of Almighty God, who gave it me hoping thru the Death and Merits of his son to find favor in the sight of God.

Item — I give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Elizabeth Parham, one negro woman Lucy, one woman Silvey, one woman Nancy and one negro man Isaac and one riding carriage and one black mare named Jack and 4 cows and calves and this tract of land which I now live on.

Item — I give and bequeath to Thomas Stith Parham, my well beloved son, 200 acres of land in Washington County, one negro man name Peter, one child named Simon, one negro woman Suck and her two children.

Item — I give and bequeath to Robert Parham, my beloved son, 200 acres of land in Washington County. My desire is that the whole of my children to have an equal part of my estate and having a particular desire to make the distribution as above and those above nominated to have that part of my estate which I have above left to them.

Lastly, I nominate and appoint my son Thomas Stith Parham and John Hill executors to this my last will and testament, revoking all others before made. Witness my hand and seal this 12th day of February A. D. 1809.

Stith Parham

Book A, P. 27.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

238

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

LAND RECORDS, 1739-1776,

FRANCIS 2 MYRICK OF NORTH CAROLINA

1739, September 8, (Halifax County Deed Book 1, p. 313) Francis Myrick Junior of Bertie County, North Carolina, buys 300 acres on south side of Roanoke River, from Thomas Kearney of Edgecombe County. Witnesses: John Alston and Edward Robertson.

1740, January 9, (Halifax County Deed Book 5, p. 372) Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County, sells 150 acres to Owen Myrick of same county on south side of Roanoke River, part of land sold to Francis Myrick Senior in 1739. Signed: Francis Myrick and his wife, Mary. Witnesses: George Jordan and Will Wilkins.

1744, August 20, (Halifax County Deed Book 5, p. 383) Francis Myrick of Northampton County buys land in Edgecombe County from Samuel Hargreaves of Surry County, Virginia.

1746, February 12, (Granville County Deed Book A, p. 15) Jesse Hargreaves of Surry County, Virginia, sells to Moses Myrick of Granville County, land of his uncle, Benjamin Hargreaves, now in the possession of Francis Myrick (Myrick). Witnesses: Paraman Wilkins, William Huff, Francis Myrick, William Myrick.

1748, February 24, (Northampton County Deed Book 1, p. 370) Francis Myrick, Senior, of Northampton County, buys 150 acres on Lizard Creek, a little below Francis Myrick's mill, from John Carrol of Brunswick County, Virginia. Witnesses: John Gillum, Anne Gillum, George Watts. Recorded in 1768.

1752, (Brunswick County, Virginia, Deed Book 5, p. 112) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, buys land in Brunswick County, Virginia.

1752, (Brunswick County, Virginia Deed Book 5, p. 178) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, sells land to William Myrick of Brunswick County, Virginia, 300 acres. Witnesses: John Johnson, Robert Barnard, John Ledbetter.

1752, March 30 (Brunswick County, Va. Deed Book 5, p.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

239

178) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, sells 300 acres to Owen Myrick of Brunswick County, Va.

1753, December (Brunswick County, Va., Order Book 5, p. 99) Francis Myrick sues for money.

1756, December 2 (Chapman, Vol. 12, p. 180) Francis Myrick named in settling estate of James Brantley of Isle of Wight County, Va.

1757, June 10 (Northampton County, North Carolina, Deed Book 2, pp. 444-5) Francis Myrick (this Francis 2) of Northampton County, buys from John Myrick Senior (this is John 2 brother of Francis 2) of Craven County, S. C., for 60 pounds, "one negro Nemo and one survey of land on Stonehouse Creek (after 1779 this was in Warren County, N. C.) and one small bay horse . . . and all his household goods and furniture, the said John Myrick, Senior, being at this time and residing on the said Francis Myrick's plantation on Stonehouse Creek in Granville, County (later Bute and then Warren County after 1779)." Hand and seal: John Myrick. Witnesses: Matthew Myrick, Owen Myrick. (This survey of land was a grant to John Myrick in Granville County, prior to 1757 but not recorded until 1760).

1760, April 23 (Brunswick Co. Va., Deed Book 6, p. 493) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, sells to Owen Myrick of Brunswick County, Va., 350 acres, part of grant to Robert Jones, Jr., originally, bounded by Fountain's Creek — John Ledbetter's corner — to William Myrick's line. Witnesses: Harrod Clay, John Johnson, John Fletcher, Matthew Myrick.

1760, August 8, (Granville County, North Carolina, Deed Book D, p. 326) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, North Carolina, conveys to John Myrick, Jr., of Granville County, North Carolina, for 20 pounds Virginia money, land on south side of Stonehouse Creek — 200 acres — except 25 acres adjoining Moses Myrick. Witnesses: Benjamin Person, Mary Ann Person.

1760, September 15 (Northampton Co., N. C., Record of Grants, 1750-65, Book 14, p. 300) Matthew Myrick granted 245 acres in Northampton Co., from "Francis Myrick's corner on north side of Roanoke River on Lizard Creek to Robert Taylor's corner . . . etc."

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

240

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

1761, August 8 (Genealogies of Granville County, N. C., by Owen, ms. in Library of Congress, Washington D. C., Vol. 2, p. 44) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, planter . . . to grandchildren: John Owen, and Sarah Myrick, children of John Myrick of Granville County, . . . deed of gift for love and affection . . . negro man and other personalty.

1765, (Brunswick County, Va., Order Book 10) Deed from Francis Myrick to William Myrick and Sarah, his wife. Witnesses: Owen Myrick, John Fletcher.

1765, October 28 (Brunswick Co., Va. Deed Book 8, p. 173) Francis Myrick of Northampton County, N. C., sells 350 acres to William Myrick of Brunswick County, Va. Witnesses: Thomas Washington, Owen Myrick, John Fletcher.

1768, May 10 (Northampton County, N. C., Deed Book ? ?) Matthew Edwards of Northampton County sells to Francis Myrick, Senior, of same county, certain personalty. Witnesses: Owen Myrick, Matthew Myrick, Thomas Owen.

1776, September 3 (Brunswick County, Va., Deed Book 12, p. 106) Francis Myrick of Bute County, N. C., "to my son Owen Myrick living in Brunswick County, Virginia, for 150 pounds . . . negroes now in possession of my daughter, Mary Edwards, wife of Matthew Edwards . . . and other things now in possession of my daughter Mary Edwards." Witnesses: Matthew Myrick, Thomas Owen, James Fletcher, John Fletcher, John Fletcher, Jr.

LAND RECORDS, 1740 - 1790

FRANCIS 3 MYRICK OF NORTH CAROLINA

1740, January 9, (Halifax County Deed Book 5, p. 372) Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County sells land to Owen Myrick of same county on south side of Roanoke River, part of land sold to Francis Myrick Senior, by Thomas Kearney in 1739. Signed: Francis Myrick and Mary Myrick, wife. Witnesses: George Jordan and Will Wilkins.

1751, June 18, (Halifax County Deed Book, p. 206) Owen Myrick of Edgecombe County sells to Francis Myrick of same county (land described in 1740 deed) sold to Francis Myrick

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

241

Senior, by Thomas Kearney in 1739. 150 acres. Witnesses: Abraham Jones, John Jones, Thomas Mills.

1751, June 24, (Halifax County Deed Book 4, p. 180) Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County sells to Abraham Jones of same county 300 acres being the land granted to Thomas Kearney and sold to Francis Myrick Senior, in 1739. Witnesses: John Doyle, Owen Myrick, Margey Doyle.

1751, October 8, (Halifax County Deed Book 4, p. 256) Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County buys 221 acres on both sides of Great Creek in Edgecombe County from William Reeves. Witnesses: Wm. Turner.

1751, October 11, (Halifax County Deed Book 4, p. 257) Wm. Reeves of Edgecombe County sells to Francis Myrick of same county 320 acres on both sides of Great Creek in Edgecombe County, half of a tract granted to Ralph Hedgfreth 11 April 1745 and by him conveyed to Thomas Good and by Thomas Good the upper half conveyed to *William Turner* and the lower half to William Reeves. Witnesses: Benj. Haile, Bryant Edmondson, James Crewin.

1752, (Record of Grants, 1745-1759, Granville County, North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh, Book 11, p. 225) Grant to Francis Myrick in Edgecombe County 401 acres beginning at a white oak on John Waters' line to Owen Myrick's line, 11 November 1752; survey plat dated 14 January 1748.

1753, August 18 (Halifax County, N. C., Deed Book 4, p. 472) Owen Myrick and Amy, his wife, of Brunswick County, Virginia, sell to Francis Myrick Junior, of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 150 acres of land in Edgecombe County, being part of land Abraham Jones now lives on, and the same tract which the said Owen Myrick did pass a deed for to the said Francis Myrick in 1751; that deed not sufficient now this one . . . land on the south side of the Roanoke River, being one-half of land sold to Francis Myrick Senior, in 1739, by Thomas Kearney, and by Francis Myrick Senior, conveyed to Francis Myrick Junior, and from him to the aforesaid Owen Myrick. Witnesses: Benjamin Wynne, Joseph Bradford (a 2nd deed).

1756, August 18 (Halifax County Deed Book 6, p. 80) Fran-

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

242

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

cis Myrick and Mary, his wife of Edgecombe County, sell a tract of land in Edgecombe County, being part of land granted to the said Francis Myrick in 1752.

1759, January 4 (Land Grants, Granville County, North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh, file E - SS - LG - 22 I) Land grant of 510 acres in Edgecombe County (later Granville County) to Francis Myrick of Edgecombe County. Survey plat dated 18 December 1752.

1759, February 8, (Halifax County, N. C., Deed Book 7, p. 32) Francis Myrick and his wife Mary Halifax County, sell to James Jackson 200 acres in Halifax County, being part of a 510 acre land grant in Granville County made 4 January 1759 to the said Francis Myrick by the agents of the Lord Proprietor. Witnesses: Jno. Wyatt, Wm. Jackson, Jno. Jackson, *Jno. Myrick*.

1759, June 1, (Halifax County Deed Book 7, p. 33) Francis Myrick and Mary his wife of Halifax County, sell to Thomas Mills of same county 100 acres of lands. Witnesses: *William Turner*, Wm. Jackson, Jno. Wyatt.

1760, (Halifax County Deed Book 7, p. 124) Francis Myrick of Halifax County sells to Jno. Marlow of Northampton County, 201 acres in Halifax County, land adjoining that of Abram Jones.

1760, October 20, (Halifax County Deed Book 7, p. 128) Francis Myrick of Halifax County sells 210 acres in Halifax County to Robert Gatewood of Northampton County, N. C. Witnesses: Robert Green, Wm. Green, Edw. Crossland.

1765, April 4, (Halifax County Deed Book 9, p. 286) Francis Myrick and Mary his wife of Halifax County, sell land in Halifax County to Joshua Dawson of Southampton County, Virginia.

1769, (Warren County, N. C. Deed Book 3, p. 262) Richard Pennell of Bute County, N. C., for 60 pounds North Carolina proclamation money, sells to Francis Myrick of the Parish of St. John's in Bute County, 380 acres more or less on the south side of *Little Shocco Creek*. Witnesses: John Watkins, Liden Watkins, Joshua Ingram, John Pennell.

1772, February Court, (Bute County Records, 1760-1800, Part II p. 9, North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh)

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

243

Will of Joshua Ingram witnessed by Peter Sinclair and Francis Myrick.

1775, February 26, (Warren County, N. C. Deed Book 6, p. 134) Francis Myrick of Bute County, North Carolina, transfers by deed to John Myrick of Bute County, a tract of land from Shocco Church to John Howard's mill, part of land on which the said Francis Myrick is now living. Witnesses: Peter Goodwin, John Pennell.

Note — John Pennell and Joshua Ingram are found on many courthouse records with John (4) Myrick.

LAND RECORDS, 1773-1806,

JOHN 4 MYRICK OF NORTH CAROLINA

1773, November 25 (Warren County Deed Book 5, p. 215), land deed from Matthew Myrick and Mary his wife, to John Myrick, both of Bute County, 300 acres on Little Shocco Creek along Thos. Zachary's line. (Bute County split into Franklin and Warren Counties in 1779).

1775, February 26, (Warren County Deed Book 6, p. 134) Francis Myrick deeds land to John Myrick, both of Bute County, a tract of land which is part of land on which said Francis is now living. Witnesses: Peter Goodwin and John Pennell.

1781, December 14, (Franklin County Deed Book 5, p. 55) Theophilus Goodwin Junior deeds land to John Myrick, both of Franklin County, a tract on north side of *Sandy Creek*, along T. Hill's line to mouth of Cabin Creek. Signed: Theophilus Goodwin and Becky Goodwin his wife. Witnesses: Edward Turner and John Pennell Junior.

1781, December 16, (Franklin County Deed Book 5, p. 46) John Myrick deeds land to John Pennell, both of Franklin County, a tract from black oak on Perry's line, along main road, to Pennell's line. Signed: John Myrick and Amy Myrick. Witnesses: Theo. Goodwin and Elizabeth Turner.

1782, March 18, (Franklin County Deed Book 4, p. 88) John Myrick deeds land to Asabel Noakes, both of Franklin County, a tract from head of Rocky Branch to Great Lick Branch. Signed: John Myrick and Amy Myrick. Witnesses: Theophilus Goodwin and Willie Goodwin.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

244

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

1782, March 18, (Franklin County Deed Book 5, p. 61) John Myrick deeds land to Theo. Goodwin Junior, both of Franklin County, a tract along Thos. Zackary's line thence outlined by trees. Signed: John Myrick. Witnesses: Caleb Dorsey and Absel Noakes.

1788, January 8, (Franklin County Deed Book 11, p. 84) Benjamin Hill deeds land to John Myrick, both of Franklin County, a tract from branch of *Sandy Creek* to T. Hill's corner to R. Hill's line to Foster's old field to Nelms road to Caleb Dorsey's old field. Signed: Benjamin Hill. Witnesses: John Ingram, L. Davis, Willie Goodwin.

1790 (Warren County, N. C. Deed Book 11, p. 35) John Myrick of Franklin County, N. C., and William Dawson named to keep a bridge across Little Shocco Creek.

1796, March 15, (Franklin County Deed Book 8 p. 200) Robert Hill deeds land to John Myrick, both of Franklin County, a tract from Foster's old field to Eastern Branch to *Sandy Creek* to B. Hill's line to Philip Wilhite's corner. Signed: Robert Hill. Witnesses: Thomas Brickell, J. Terrell.

1798, December 3, (Franklin County Deed Book 3, p. 10) James Sears deeds land to John Myrick, both of Franklin County, a tract adjoining Bennett Hill and on north James Ross. Signed: James Sears. Witnesses: William Grant, James W. Green.

1799, April 6, (Franklin County Deed Book 9, p. 153) John Myrick deeds land to Abigail Mitchell, both of Franklin County, a tract from Nicholas Long on north to John Myrick on east to Robert Jones on south. Signed: John Myrick and Amy Myrick. Witnesses: George Ingram and *Goodwin Myrick*.

1800, March 11, (Franklin County Deed Book 9, p. 142) John Myrick deeds land to Robert Green, both of Franklin County, a tract from Bennett Hill on north to James Ross on east. Signed: John Myrick. Witnesses: *Goodwin Myrick* and John Pierce.

1802, January 23, (Franklin County Deed Book 3, p. 197) John Myrick deeds land to Thos. Collbird, both of Franklin County, a tract along south side of Spanish Oak Branch to Wm. Saunder's corner to Wm. Saint John's line. Signed: John Myrick. Witnesses: William Saunders, John Pennell.

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

245

1802, January 23, (Franklin County Deed Book 3, p. 223) John Myrick deeds land to Wm. Saunders, both of Franklin County, a tract from maple on *Shocco Creek* to *Sandy Creek* thence along described trees. Signed: John Myrick. Witnesses: Thos. Coloward, John Pennell.

1802, September 3, (Franklin County Deed Book 13, p. 252) John Myrick deeds land to Benj. Ingram, both of Franklin County, a tract on south side of *Little Shocco Creek* along road to John Pennell's line along main branch to *Little Shocco Creek*. Signed John Myrick. Witnesses: *Jordan Myrick*, Thomas Wilhite, Young Goodwin.

1806, September 22, (Franklin County Deed Book 14, p. 96) John Myrick deeds land to Presley C. Persons, both of Franklin County, a tract on both sides of *Sandy Creek* by Robert Jones' line to Abbie Mitchell's corner to Nelm's cart path to Hill's corner to pine on Foster's road to Hill's and Wilhite's lines to across *Sandy Creek*, whereon said *John Myrick now lives* and the several tracts secured from Benj. Hill, Robert Hill, and Theophilus Goodwin Junior. Signed: John Myrick. Witnesses: Ben Perry, Joshua Perry.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

INDEX

This index includes all names found in the introduction and body of the book, with the exception of Chapter I — Myricks in Wales. The Appendices are not indexed.

In the strictly genealogical sections of the book, where families are grouped together, family names only are indexed, except for those with the surname Myrick, who, in general, are indexed only through the 19th century.

- | | | |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Able, family, 90 | Rebecca James, 173 | Family, 139, 144, 145 |
| Adams, John, 37 | Beckham, Sallie H., 146 | Burt, Leta Lee, 166 |
| Allen, Arthur, 19 | Beeson, Mrs. James L., 48 | Butts, Leah, 148 |
| Charles, 162, 163 | Bell, family, 145 | Camp, Martha (Myrick), 143 |
| Family, 163 | Mary, 132 | Caper, 68 |
| George Myrick, 163 | Beman, family, 201 | Carroll, John, 140 |
| James, 163 | Henry D., 200, 201 | Susannah, 140 |
| John, 162 | Nathan, S. S., 201 | Carson, James, 45 |
| Martha, 163 | Berkeley, Governor, 19 | Cauldfield, Robert, 19 |
| Nancy (Myrick), 163 | Bibber, Fannie, 41 | Chambliss, William, 182 |
| Rebecca, 163 | Bidez, Alice Beasley, vii, 94 | Chandler, Elizabeth, 76, 215 |
| Thomas, 20 | Family, 94 | Chastain, James, 203 |
| Allender, Sarah, 184 | Biggs, Kader, 191 | Chisolm, E. B., 45 |
| Anderson, family, 166, 167, 170 | Bishop, family, 168, 169 | Chrietzberg, family, 93 |
| Gideon, 95 | Blow, Henry, 182 | Christmas, family, 162 |
| Mona Ruth, vii, 164, 167 | Sallie, 182 | Christopher, Paul Judson, 205 |
| Applewhite, Henry, 180 | Blunt, Richard, 186 | Moses Guyton, 205 |
| Armstrong, James Francis, 74 | Bobbitt, John, 145 | William, 205 |
| Asbury, Bishop, 160 | Patience, 145 | Church, family, 152 |
| Ashley, family, 92 | Rachel E., 143, 145 | Clark (Clarke), family, 87 |
| Askew, family, 92 | Bowden, Col. Edwin | James M., 160 |
| | Turner, viii, 76 | General Elijah, 132 |
| | Family, 76 | Sara, 28 |
| Bacon, Nathaniel, 19, 176 | Boyers, D., 37 | Claro, Lucy, 206 |
| Bailey, Kate, 53, 89 | Bradshaw, Alverne, 195 | Clements, (Clemens) |
| Marguerite, 213 | Brannon, family, 107, 108 | Bishop Freeman, 53, 80, 98 |
| Baker, Dr. John, 192 | Bragg, Benjamin, 35 | Family, 80, 98 |
| Mary Gregory, 192 | Bridger, Henry Walton, 114, 116 | Elizabeth (Myrick), 80 |
| Susan G., 192 | Willa Dixie (Whitehurst), 114, 116 | Harriet, 146 |
| Balafas, family, 74, 75 | Brinsfield, family, 84 | Lucy Myrick Jackson, 46 |
| Barham, Dolly, 183 | Brown, Annie, 194, 195 | Richard P., 182 |
| Family, 148 | Family, 85 | Stephen, 80, 98 |
| Mabel, 198 | G.A., 54 | Cobb, family, 85 |
| Polly, 183 | Thomas, J., 194 | Coffin, Lucinda Lenora, 165 |
| Barnes, Elizabeth, 179 | Browning, family, 152, 153 | Collins, John, 146 |
| Family, 187 | Brunson, Harriet, 210 | Colton, Anna H. (Saunders), 192 |
| James, 179, 187 | Brvan, James Averett, 113 | Susan Blanche, 192 |
| Joseph, 86 | Katherine (Rix), 113 | William, 192 |
| Myrick, 183, 187 | Nancy Averett, 70, 71, 116 | Cook, Mrs., 132 |
| Barret, Mary, 181, 191 | Butler, Charles Joseph, 206, 207 | Cooper, Benjamin, 179 |
| Barrow, Henry, 37, 185 | Family, 206, 207 | Cornell, family, 88, 89 |
| Thomas, 179 | Burnett, family, 106 | |
| Bass, Easter, 115 | Burrows, Frank T., 144 | |
| Baumeister, family, 206 | | |
| Bayliss, family, 149 | | |
| Beasley, family, 92-94 | | |

(247)

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

8

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

x, Charlie, 90
 Family, 90, 91
 Davis S., 90
 addock, family, 210
 awford, family, 198
 Governor, 61
 eech, John, 210
 Mary, 210
 oft, family, 153
 yer, George, 181
 mmingham, Richard M.,
 172, 173
 inter, W. J., 65

 aniel, Henry Kelse, 65,
 81
 Lila, 71, 81
 Lulu, 53
 Mary Elizabeth
 (Myrick), 71
 William J., 205, 207
 William J., Jr., 205, 207
 rby, John, 60, 70
 Graffenreid, Boswell B.
 91
 ekle, Clifton Merritt, 207
 Margaret Philips, 207
 Nonie, 205
 Lautrippe, Count, 203
 eLoach, Solomon, 180
 eMarchi, family, 97
 enson, Sarah (Myrick),
 141
 ickerson, George, 205
 Family, 205
 Hard, family, 82, 83
 oughie, family, 204
 William DeLacy, 204
 wedale, 72
 wdell, Elizabeth, 53, 60,
 81, 91, 121
 Family, 119-122
 James, 60, 117
 Luda J., 91
 owler, family, 93
 owns, family, 90
 ozier, Lucy (Myrick), 99
 rake, family, 195, 196
 rumgoole, Edward, 159
 rysdale, Lt. Gov. Hugh,
 21
 umas, Catherine, 97
 John Rogers, 97
 unn, Winifred (Myrick),
 210
 unstan, William, 41
 unster, T. L., 54
 uPont, Mary Ann, 65

 Eames, 115
 Edmonds, Martha, 183
 Edmondson, Anne, 53
 Family, 84, 85
 Lucretia, 53, 81
 Mary Ann, 86
 Robert A., 84
 Edwards, John M., 36
 Mary Ann (Myrick), 79
 Mary (Myrick), 27, 28,
 159
 Matthew, 28, 159, 173
 Pink, 36
 Sugar, 36
 William, 34, 35, 36
 Egerton, Mary Stewart,
 151
 Elder, family, 106
 Eldridge, Thomas, 20, 123
 Elliott, John Poole, 148
 Mrs. J. P., vii
 Sara, 149
 Family, 148, 149
 Ellison, Susannah, 28, 139
 William H., 60
 Ely, family, 100
 Ennis, M. H., 62
 Evans, Ethelred, 185
 Hannah, 185,
 Sarah, 185
 Evitt, family, 169

 Faulconer, John, 141
 Faust, Ann (Myrick), 210
 Finch, Betty, 133, 134
 Nancy (Myrick), 133,
 134
 William, 133, 134
 Fischer, Dorothy, 207
 Fisher, Edmond, 182
 Family, 195
 Fletcher, Edward, 173
 Elizabeth, 173
 James, 160
 John J., 28, 160, 172, 173
 Lucy Binns, 172, 173
 Matthew M., 172, 173
 Middleton, 160, 173
 Nathan, 160, 173
 Nathaniel Wyche, 173,
 Owen Myrick, 160
 Rachel Middleton
 (Myrick), 28
 Rebecca A. H., 173
 Richard, 160, 172, 173
 Sara E. M., 173
 Flinn, Rebecca (Myrick),
 133

 Floyd, Caroline Gorrie,
 202
 Gabriel, 202
 Fluellen, Nancy, 215
 Fort, Joseph, 183
 Nancy, 182
 Temperance, 181
 Fosheel, Stella, 206
 Foster, Christopher, 179
 Freeman, Dora, 148
 Major Frederick, 52
 Freency, John Myrick, 80
 Fulsome, Esther, 133
 Nathaniel, 133

 Gardner, Betty, 142
 Family, 139, 154-156
 Mamie vii
 Thomas Pettis, 146, 154
 Garner, Peggy, 140
 Gill, Elizabeth (Myrick),
 210
 Gilliland, family, 144
 Glasgow, Eva, 150
 Goodwin, Amy, 41, 79, 89,
 125, 126, 127
 Family, 125-127
 Major James, 41, 125
 Joseph, 183
 Peter, 41, 125, 126
 Rebecca, 42, 126
 Theophilus, Jr., 40, 42
 Theophilus, Sr., 89
 Willie M., 42
 Gorrie, Dr. John, 201
 Family, 201
 Granao, family, 205, 207
 George Henry, 205
 Gray, William, Jr., 20
 Green (Greene), Caroline,
 95
 Elizabeth (Myrick),
 vii, 46, 48
 Family, 94-98, 107-109
 Frederick, 54
 Joseph, 94, 95, 97
 Laurence, 95
 Martha H., 95
 Myles, 99, 107, 109
 Robert, 42, 96, 97
 Thomas, 95, 96
 Turner, 95
 Walter, 95, 96
 William T., 94, 95
 Griffin, Fannie (Myrick),
 215
 Gunter, Delma, 208
 Gurr, Liza Jane
 (Whitehurst), 115

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

249

Guyton, family, 203, 204,
 206
 Mary Beman, 204
 Moses, 203, 204
 Gyer, Thomas, 11

 Hack, family, 214
 Hamilton, Marie, 207
 Hampton, Mildred
 Josephine, 83
 Hardaway, Martha Bibb,
 65
 Hardie, George, 11
 Hardy, Jean, 115
 Harper, Robert, 91
 Harris, Amos, 177
 Arthur, 162
 Catherine, 135, 136
 Edward, 177
 Emma Brown, 150
 James, 185
 James Henry, 150
 Joel, 177
 Mary, 178, 179
 Sarah Noel Egerton, 150
 Verlinda, 136
 Harrison, Elizabeth S.
 (Betsy S.), 172
 John, 172
 Martha, 172
 Mary, 172
 Matthew M., 172, 173
 Matthew M., Jr., 172
 Harrod, John, 177
 Joseph, 178
 Hart, family, 196
 Hartley, Mrs. Bryan, 70
 Harvey, Celia Belle
 (McCollum), 89
 Harvin, family, 152
 Harwood, Joseph, 179
 Hatch, Sara (Myrick), 213
 Luther Winfield, 213
 Hawkins, Elizabeth
 Parham, 82
 Hayes, family, 151, 214
 Heard, Edna Perris, 204
 Higdon, family, 87, 207
 Robert Henry, 207
 Hill, Benjamin, 41, 42
 Jordan, 34
 Nancy (Bobbitt), 143
 Robert, 42
 Hilsman, family, 83
 Hitchcock, family, 87
 Hobson, Charles, 214
 Hogg, James, 36
 Nancy (Myrick), 79

 Holloway family, 110
 Horne, family, 104, 105
 Horton, family, 79
 Jane, 99
 Martha (Myrick), 79
 House, Robert, 20
 Howard, Sophie, 85
 Howe, Jane, 123
 John, 123
 Howell, John, 34
 Howells, Amy (Myrick),
 79
 Henry, 79
 James, 79
 Jesse, 48, 79
 Howze, Caroline, 203
 Hranick, family, 167
 Hubert, Elizabeth
 (Myrick), 73
 Family, 74, 75
 Huff, Robert, 93
 Huggins, William, 176
 Humphrey, Thomas, 54
 Hunt, Lawrence, 176
 Hurt, Charles S., 63
 Spencer, Jr., 63
 Hutto, Martha, 211

 Ingram, Benjamin, 42,
 124
 George, 41, 42
 John, 41, 42
 Joseph, 41
 Joshua, 41
 Pressley, 124,
 Irving, Dr. John Beaufain,
 47

 Jackson, Amy Goodwin,
 99, 105, 106
 Drury (Drewry), 51, 80,
 98, 99, 105, 107
 Family, 99
 Jane, 99, 109
 Lucy (Myrick) vii, 80
 Martha Wyche, 99, 107,
 109
 Mary (Myrick), 210
 Susan Randall, 99, 102
 James, Charles, 141
 Elizabeth, 141
 John, 151
 Jenkins, family, 211
 Sara, 211
 Thomas, 215
 Jeter, Sara, 210
 Johnson, Andrew, 63, 64
 Herschel V., 62

 Kate (Myrick), 81
 Lucien Telford, 213
 Martha, 205
 Mark, 81
 Thomas, 179
 Johnston, family, 204, 206
 Oswald, 204, 206
 Jones, Dr. Lodrick M., 71,
 81
 Elizabeth, 48, 82
 Family, 82, 100, 101
 Howell, 180, 187
 Jourdan F., 35,
 Lila Daniel, 81
 Mary Ann (Myrick), 35,
 36,
 Nancy, 187
 Rev. Amos, 35
 Rev. Turner Myrick, 36
 Sue Myrick, vii,
 Mrs. Warner Brooke,
 199
 William, 82, 141
 Jordan, Amy, 28, 159
 George, 159
 Jourdan, Mary (Myrick)
 35
 Thomas D., 35

 Kearney, Thomas, 27
 Kearns, family, 166
 Keith, George, 11
 Kelley, family, 87
 Kello, R., 187
 Keppler, family, 149
 Kernigan, Eugene, 115
 Kerr, Martha (Myrick),
 143
 Kiely, John, 34
 Kilpatrick, Dr. William
 Heard, viii, 200, 204
 Family, 204
 Margaret Louise, 204,
 206
 Kimball (Kimbel, Kimble)
 Arch, 34
 Elizabeth (Myrick), 7
 Matthew, 36
 Peter, 34
 Sugar, 34
 King, Birdie Mae, 153
 Family, 103, 104, 144
 Lucy Lee, 153
 Kinsey, John W., 136
 Kirk, family, 102
 Sara, 139
 Kiser, family, 93
 Klutts, George, 164

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

50

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

add, Robert, 54
 anier, Sidney, 68
 ark, Dennis, 178
 atham, Lena, 90
 aurens, M. H., 47
 aurence, Robert, 11
 eak, Ella (Whitehurst), 115
 ee, Daniel Green, 114, 116
 Family, 83
 General Robert E., 33, 69
 Julia Pauline (Whitehurst), 114, 116
 Sam, 170
 William, 179
 ewis, Nancy, 186
 Benjamin, 178
 iddle, Susanna, 142
 indsley, family, 77
 Lillas (Myrick), 62, 63, 64, 69, 77
 ittle, family, 92
 Mrs. J. H., vii
 iving, Charles, 45
 ogan, family, 94, 100
 ong, Coleman, 134, 136
 owerre, family, 77
 Katie, 77
 umpkin, Blanche Green, vii, 96, 97
 Family, 96
 undy, James, 184
 aberry, Charles, 178
 acon, Nathaniel, 139
 acklemore, Wright, 177
 alone, Charles, 58
 ardis, Richard, 210
 arke, John, 180
 arshall, family, 199
 Mrs. John (Kitty Myrick), vii, 199
 ason, Emma Lewis, 60
 Francis, 19
 assenberg, Dr. William, 123, 190
 ay, family, 145
 Junius, 143
 eadow(s), family, 166
 erick, Owen, 19
 errick, Daniel, 12
 Ellender, 215
 Elizabeth, 215
 George Byron, viii, 216
 Henry, 11, 215,
 Howell, 12
 Immelia, 215
 James, 12
 John, 11, 12, 13, 215
 Rachel, 215
 Susan, 215
 Susanna, 13
 Thomas, 11, 12, 13, 18
 William, 12, 13, 215
 Meyrick, ap Llewellyn, viii
 Griffith, 215
 Hannah, 215
 James, 215
 John, 215
 Susannah, 215
 Middlebrook, family, 110
 Middleton, Laura, 212
 Rebecca, 26
 Mierick, Owen, 12
 Milton, John, 203
 Family, 203, 205, 207
 Lucy Hall, 204
 William Henry, 204
 Mims, Winney, 134
 Mirack, Francis, 21
 Owen, 176, 178
 Richard, 21
 Mirick, William, 209
 John Martin, 209
 Mitchell, family, 149
 Stella, 148
 Tom, 149
 Moore, Allen Rufus, 168
 Elizabeth, 186
 Thomas, 36
 Vestry (Myrick), 79
 Morgan, Janelle, 90
 Morris, family, 196
 Morse, Richard, 177
 Mott, Marion, 91
 William, 91
 Mullican, family, 165
 Mullin, Katherine, 90
 Myrack, Francis, 21
 Myrick, Addie Blanch, 170
 Aldah, 146
 Alexander, 146, 181, 190
 Allie Goodwin viii, 73, 76
 Allie Luella, 170
 Allen, 163, 164
 Amy, 27, 42, 51, 80, 109, 160
 Amy G., 48, 79
 Amy Goodwin, 48, 79, 80, 94, 98, 109
 Andrew, 146
 Ann, 132, 136, 179, 183

Ann O'Neal, 181, 192
 Ann Ray, 139, 143
 Annie, 87, 153, 179
 Annie Lou, 212
 Augustus, 88, 89
 Augustus Bailey, 89, 90
 Myrick, Benjamin, 46, 86, 145, 186
 Benjamin Harvey, 53, 68, 81, 86, 89
 Benjamin O., 186
 Benjamin Ray, 212
 Bertie, 170
 Betsy, 76, 163
 Billie, 211
 Blanche, vii
 Blanche Waller, 192
 Myrick, Carrie vii
 Carrie Winifred, 153
 Caroline, 135
 Caroline Frances, 200, 201
 Cater, 88
 Catherine (Bailey), 53
 Celia Belle, 89
 Chan, viii
 Charles, 142, 145, 150
 Charles Colton, 192
 Charles English, 192, 193
 Clarence, 168
 Corrie Lou, 212, 214
 Cynthia Southall, 193
 Myrick, Dallas, 148,
 David, 88, 183, 184, 185, 191, 200, 201
 Delia Lillian, 85
 Dewit C. 181
 Dorothy Lillian, 82
 Dora, 149
 Dudley, 88
 Myrick, Edgar, 212
 Edmond, 184, 185
 Eldora, 170
 Edwin Allen, 153
 Eli, 210
 Elizabeth, 23, 34, 36, 61, 68, 73, 74, 79, 94, 133, 134, 136, 143, 179, 187, 190, 200
 Elizabeth (Chandler), 76
 Elizabeth Dowdell, 65, 67, 72
 Elizabeth Ingram, 53, 80
 Elizabeth (James), 142
 Elizabeth (Newsom), 183, 186
 Elizabeth (Peeples), 81

Elizabeth T., 181
 E. F., 135
 Emma (Harris), 150
 Emma (Nelson), 151
 Emily (Miley), 210
 Emmet Garret, 90
 Emsley Park, 164
 Etna Murl, 170
 Ethel, 212
 Ethel Blanche, 83
 Ethel Helm, 88
 Eugene Bailey, 90
 Eugene Hawkins, 82, 83
 Eva Leona, 166
 Evans, 184, 185, 200
 E. W., 89
 Myrick, Fannie Kyzarre, 164
 Fannie Mae, 88
 Fanny, 182, 183, 216
 Fennetta Sarah Ann Winifred, 139, 146, 154
 Fletcher, 146
 Fletcher H., 147
 Frances, 192
 Frances Douglas, 198
 Frances Louise, 194, 195
 Francis, 17, 18, 21, 22, 23, 26-29, 32-38, 39, 42, 43, 45, 73, 79, 130, 131, 135, 138, 140, 141, 159, 162, 163, 173
 Francis, Jr., 22, 27, 28
 Francis, Sr., 22, 27
 Frank, 140, 211
 Freeman, 149
 Myrick, General, 61, 62, 63, 71, 125
 George, 146
 George W., 153
 Gertrude Eloise, 168
 Goodie, 68
 Goodwin, 42, 43, 44, 46, 47, 51-56, 62, 68, 79, 80, 81, 86, 91, 109, 122
 Goodwin Dowdell, 61, 63, 65, 82
 Goodwin Dowdell ii, 82
 Goodwin Turner, 90
 Goodwin T. W., 53, 55, 81, 89, 91
 Gordon, 212
 Myrick, Hallie, 211
 Hannah, (Evans), 186
 Hardy, 143, 147
 Harvey, 148
 Harvey James, 90

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

251

Harvey John, 87
 Helen, 191
 Helen Elizabeth, 85
 Henrietta, 211
 Henry, 182, 186, 210
 Henry Starling, 211
 Herwald, 146
 Howell, 179, 180, 185
 Hugh, 212
 Hulda, 140, 202, 203
 Myrick, Indianna, 186
 Isabella, 164
 Myrick, Jack Albert, 88, 211
 James, 29, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 150, 181, 184, 185, 190, 200, 201, 209, 210, 215
 James Benjamin, 210, 212
 James Dowdell vi, 61, 63, 65, 67-78, 82, 113,
 James Dowdell, Jr., 73, 74
 James Dowdell (Mrs.), 48
 James Fullilove, 73, 74, 75
 James Howard, 85
 James, Jr., 210
 James L., 191
 James Medicus, 213
 James Thomas, 195
 James Vanlandingham, 165
 James Wickes, 197
 James Wilson, 211
 Jane Savannah, 210, 212, 214
 Jerrel Heaman, 212
 Jesse, 143, 145, 146, 147, 154
 Jesse Clarence, 151
 Joe Allen, 212
 John vi, 21, 22, 23, 26, 28, 29, 33, 34, 36, 37, 51, 54, 55, 58, 80, 89, 94, 98, 109, 125, 126, 138, 140, 148, 163
 John of Baldwin County, Ga., vii, 39-50, 79, 132, 133
 John of Barnwell County, S. C., 209, 210, 212, 215
 John of Greene County, Ga., 200
 John of Southampton County, Va., 177-180, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190
 John of Warren County, Ga., 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 136
 John Charles, 146, 147, 148, 153
 John D., 190
 John E., 86
 John F., 48, 53, 81
 John Fletcher, 46, 48, 79, 111
 John Henry, 212
 John Jesse vii, 147, 150
 John Medicus, 211
 John Southall, 192, 193, 195
 John T., 200, 201, 202
 John W. vii, 53, 55, 68, 81, 91, 92
 Jonnie Lou, 213
 Jordan, 36, 42, 43, 44, 46, 47, 51, 54, 80
 Joseph, 136, 170
 Josephine Johnson (Mrs.), 194, 197
 Judith Ray, 212
 Judson, 211
 Julia Elizabeth, 214
 Julia Leone, 87
 Julian, 88
 Julia Peebles, 86
 Julia Southall, 193, 194, 197
 Julian Southall, 192, 193
 Julia Storey, 197
 Myrick, Katherine Louise, 87
 Katie, 73, 77
 Ketunah Cafer, 199
 Kitty Belle, 90
 Kitty, 88
 Myrick, Lafayette, 146
 Laura Lane, 87
 Lawrence Storey, 198
 Laurens, 212
 Laurie, 212
 Lawrence Baker, 192, 198
 Lena (Robinson), viii
 Lillas, viii, 73, 74, 77
 Littleton, 202
 Lottie, 153
 Louisa, 146
 Lucy, 37, 80, 98, 99, 105, 107, 181, 190, 191
 Lucy Lee, 154

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

253

Lucy (Newsom), 180, 81, 190
 Myrick, Mabel Ernestine, 66
 Maggie Mae, 165
 Mahin, 216
 Mamie, 91, 92, 170
 Marcellus, 135
 Margaret, 194, 195
 Margaret Susan, 198
 Marian Doughty, 193
 Marion, 68, 91, 92
 Marion Dowdell, 85
 Marion Mott, 91, 92
 Martha, 46, 53, 54, 55, 8, 81, 90
 Martha Annie, 211
 Martha F., 53, 81
 Martha Frances, 87
 Martha Goodwin, 68, 91, 2
 Martha L., 135
 Martha Parham, 83, 86, 1, 97
 Martha Ray, 142, 143, 45
 Mary vii, 19, 27, 28, 9, 32, 35, 36, 37, 39, 40, 9, 162, 172, 173, 176, 181, 90, 210, 211
 Mary Ann, 35, 36, 53, 84, 201, 210
 Mary Ann P., 81
 Mary Elizabeth, 58, 61, 5, 67, 68, 81
 Mary Frances, 83
 Mary Gregory Baker, 98
 Mary J., 136
 Mary Lulu, 86
 Mary Margaret, 195
 Mary Stone, 192
 Matilda, 143
 Matthew, 23, 28, 29, 35, 7, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45, 47, 1, 79, 131, 132, 135, 138, 39, 141, 160, 172, 173, Matthew Harris, 134, 35
 Mattie Pearl, 135
 Middleton, 162
 Mildred Elizabeth, 213
 Miley (Emily), 210
 Mollie, 61, 68
 M. R., 135
 Moses vi, 27, 28, 29, 31, 138, 140, 141, 142
 Murtle, 168
 Myrtis Pierce, 148

McClure, 191
 Myrick, Nancy, 36, 134, 163, 182
 Nancy (Lewis), 186
 Nancy S., 53, 81
 Nannaline, 73, 74
 Nannie, 186
 Narcissa, 215
 Nathaniel, 131, 133, 134
 Nellie Blair, 153
 Myrick, O. F., 135
 Ola, 215
 Oren, 211
 Owen, 11, 18-20, 21, 23, 27, 28, 131, 133, 134, 135, 138, 159, 163, 173, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 182, 183, 190, 209
 Owen F., 163
 Owen Harvey, 210, 215
 Myrick, Patty, 149
 Paul, 211
 Pauline, 181, 211
 Pauline Anne, 195
 Percy, 212
 Permelia, 140
 Phoebe H. (Mrs.), 185
 Polly, 80, 136, 139, 140, 181
 Myrick, Rachel, 149
 Rachel (Bobbitt), 147, 154
 Rachel Middleton, 28, 173
 Raleigh, 141
 Ralph Wilson, 213
 Ransom, 216
 Rebecca, 21, 22, 26, 27, 28, 32, 37, 134, 138, 140, 142, 159, 202
 Rebecca Newell, 163
 Richard, 22, 23, 29, 136, 163, 210, 215
 Roadham, 141
 Roberta Barham, 199
 Robert, 147, 200, 202
 Robert A., 146
 Robert Daniel, 168
 Robert W., 147
 Robert Walter, 153
 Rodolphus, 141
 Rosamond Cecile, 90
 Ross Burt, 167
 Roswell Shelby, 213
 Roy, 153
 R. T., 215
 Ruby Allen, 212
 Ruth, 212
 Myrick, Sallie, 61, 68, 133,

148, 154, 211
 Sally, 134, 141
 Sara, 84, 131, 139, 159, 160, 162, 163
 Sara Adeline, 53, 81
 Sara E., 86, 87
 Sara (Jeter), 210, 212
 Sara (Nicholson), 148, 150, 153
 Sarah, 28, 151, 182, 187
 Sara Jane, 213
 Septimus, 134, 135, 136
 Shelby, 23, 215
 Shirley Colton, 193
 Simon, B., 181
 Sterling, 141
 Stephen, 134, 135
 Stephen M., 134, 135
 Stith Goodwin, 89
 Stith Parham vi, 53, 55, 58-66, 67, 68, 80, 81, 85, 91, 92, 94, 121
 Susan viii, 76, 136, 184, 193
 Susan Baker, 199
 Susanna, 142, 184
 Susanna (Carroll), 140
 Susanna (Ellison), 141
 Swanie Noa Lenora, 165
 Myrick, Tabitha, 140, 141
 Temperance, 181
 Thomas, 135, 163, 164
 Thomas N., 202
 Thomas Newsom, vii, 190, 191, 192, 198
 Thomas Southall, 194, 195
 Thomas W., 147, 148
 Thomas W. Jr., 149
 Thulia Kate (Whitehurst), vi, 48, 71, 74
 Tippiie, viii
 Tom, 211
 Turner, 32, 35, 36
 Myrick, Vestry, 36
 Viola, 211
 Virginia, 76, 191
 Volunteers, 63
 Myrick, Walker Charles, 89
 Walter, 192, 216
 Walter B., 147, 181, 190, 191
 Walter Blair, 150
 Walter Bogart, 83
 Walter D., 197, 198
 Walter Lee, 168
 Walter Storey, 198
 Wesley, 135

W. H., 186, 215
 William, 28, 29, 33, 46, 136, 138, 140, 162, 163, 177, 179, 180, 181, 182, 186, 187, 190, 209, 210, 211, 216
 William Dan, 90
 William Henry, 147, 153, 154
 William Henry, Jr., 153
 William J., 53, 81
 William Jeter, 211
 William Sanford, 88
 William Sanford, Jr., 88
 William Washburn, 193
 Willie, 149
 Will L., 146
 Winnie Lake, 168
 Myricks, Dovedale vi, 11, 14, 46, 73, 176
 McClanahan, Jane, 90
 McCracken, family, 193
 McDonald, Annie, 164
 McGehee, Edmond, 53, 81
 James Goodwin, 81
 McKay, Margaret A., 206
 McLemore, Wright, 177
 McMillan, Sara (Myrick), 210
 McNeiss, Mary Jane, 135
 McMillion, family, 169
 Nash, Francis Myrick, 32, 37
 Lucy (Myrick), 79
 Mary Turner, 32, 37
 Thomas, 34, 37
 Joseph, 34
 Neely, Samuel, 37
 Nelms, Winnie, 41
 Family, 124
 Nelson, family, 110
 Newsom (Newsom), David, 180, 183
 Elizabeth, 183, 201
 Lucy, 180
 Randolph, 180
 Sarah, 183
 Thomas, 176
 Newell, John, 162
 Rebecca, 162
 Nickels, Margaret, 203
 Nichols, family, 76
 Nicholson, family, 147
 Fanny, 182
 John Jordan, 147
 Joshua, 182
 Sallie Shearin, 147
 Sara Rivers, 146, 147
 Noakes, Asabel, 40

Northern, Governor, 69
 Norton, Martha (Myrick), 46
 Oliver, Asia, 183
 Gladis, 207
 Isaac, 183
 O'Neal, Ann, 181, 190
 O'Neal, family, 154
 Overstreet, family, 146
 Owen, Robert, 178
 Page, family, 198
 Parham, Amy, 28
 Amy Myrick, 46, 124
 Ann, 52
 Benjamin, 52, 124
 Elizabeth, 52, 124, 125
 Family, 109, 110, 122-125
 Martha, 51, 80, 110, 122, 124
 Matthew A., 54, 123
 Sara, 124, 125
 Stith, 40, 51, 52, 109, 122, 123
 Stith Anderson, 109
 Tabitha, 28
 Thomas, 28, 80, 109, 122, 123
 Parker, family, 151
 Joseph, 22
 Romulus B. Sr., (Mrs.), 151
 Sarah (Myrick), vi, 147
 Parks, Joseph, 21
 Pate, Sterling G., 136
 Patterson, family, 108, 164
 Pearson, Elizabeth, 145
 John, 145
 Peebles, Julia, 86
 Peeples, Elizabeth, 53, 58, 81
 Pennell, John, 35, 41, 42
 Richard, 33
 Penny, William, 11
 Person, Sara, 162
 William, 140, 141, 162
 Persons, Presley C., 42, 43
 Philips, Bettie E., 203
 Col. Frank E. 203
 Pinion, Lewis, 37
 Rebecca (Myrick), 79
 Pittard, family, 84
 Pond, John, 11
 Poole, family, 102
 Pope, Evarts, 181
 Sallie D., 181
 Powell, James, 162

Priester, Sara, 212
 Prior, Mary, 142
 Purnell, John, 185
 Phi Mu, 65
 Quillian, family, 102, 103
 Raines, Cadwallader, 95
 Elizabeth, 123
 Rebecca, 95
 Rasberry, Elizabeth, 90
 Ray, Ann, 142
 Jonathan, 142
 Martha (Patty), 100, 142
 Redding, Amy Jackson, 100
 Anderson Westmoreland, 99, 102, 109
 Amy G., 98
 Family, 99-107
 Henry George vii, 105
 John Parham vii
 Robert Jordan vii, 101, 102
 Rendall, family, 105
 Robb, Russell, 207
 Roberts, Clara Frances, 82
 Robertson, Lottie, 148
 Robinson, family, 202
 Lena, 74
 Rockwell, Samuel, 62
 Rodwell, family, 155
 Nancy, 142
 Rose, family, 151, 152
 Rozar, Allen Robert, 116
 Laura Josephine (Whitehurst), 116
 Nanette, 114
 Ruffin, Robert, 20
 Russ, Joseph Washington, 202, 203
 Family, 202, 203
 Rutledge, Jane, 99, 109
 Ryan, Harris, 133
 Sadler, Bertha, 149
 Salmon, James, 179
 Saltzman, family, 193
 Sanders, W., 210
 Sanford, Fannie, 53, 86, Dr. L. W., 86
 Susan Dowdell, 86
 Saunders, Etta, 211
 Sawtell, family, 103
 Leila Redding, VII, 103
 Saxon, Tabitha, 203
 Sealey, family, 107
 Mrs. E. T. vii, 107
 Shearin, family, 143-145
 Gardner, 141

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

254

THE STORY OF THE MYRICKS

FA

- | | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Mary F., 143 | Family, 94 | Weaver, Mrs. George, 215 |
| Zachariah, 143 | Mrs. G. A., 94 | Weber, Sarah McEvoy, 35 |
| Shepherd, John Sullivan, 207 | Sturdent, Eva Edna, 153 | Wenger, Helen Virginia, 216 |
| John Sullivan, Jr., 207 | Taylor, John, Jr., 182 | Weverka, family, 165 |
| Simmons, John, 20 | Thompson, Ann, 28, 132 | White, John G., 170 |
| Sledge, Rebecca, 160 | Samuel, 132 | Joseph Hill, 124 |
| Sherwood, 142 | Sara, 132 | Whitehurst, family, 113-116 |
| Family, 142 | Thorpe, John, 179, 186 | Josephine, 72, 116 |
| Susanna, 142 | Mary, 178, 179 | Nancy Averette, 71, 113 |
| Slocker, James, 11 | Nancy, 186 | Thulia Katherine, 70, 113, 116 |
| Smith, Carrie, 135 | Timothy, 177, 178, 179 | Wilkinson Mayberry, 70, 71, 113, 115 |
| Family, 213 | Tinsley, family, 168 | Willa, 72, 116 |
| Elwin L., 83 | Tomlinson, Ann E., 186 | Wilbrink, family, 165 |
| James Frank, 213 | Traylor, family, 101 | Wilhite, Ambrose, 141 |
| Mildred (Myrick), viii, 213 | Trumpy, Lucile Ann, 207 | Williford, Hardy, 136 |
| Mrs. J. F., viii | Tunnell, Mrs. George, viii | Williams, Ann, 211 |
| Polly, 139 | Turner, Elizabeth, 185 | Charles, 143 |
| Sam, 54 | Joseph, 21, 32 | Family, 100 |
| William, 179 | Mary, 28 | Jane, 211 |
| Snider, Mary Ann, 212 | Phoebe, 185 | J. P., 45 |
| Snow, Canathus, 141 | Thomas B., 185 | Pauline, 213 |
| Solomon, Al, 206 | William, 32 | Sara, 132 |
| Liddon, 206 | Van Buren, family, 93 | Wiles, Mollie, 89 |
| Solway, John, 19 | Vanlandingham, Sarah, 28 | Wilson, A. W., 62, |
| Southall, John W., 192 | Van Len, John, 215 | Brooksie, 168 |
| Julia, 192 | Vaughn, family, 148, 152 | Winn, family, 85, 86 |
| Julia Johnson, 192 | J. W., 148 | Woodward, Walter, H., 205 |
| Southwell, Mary (Myrick), 210 | Wall, James, Jr., 184, 201 | Walter H. Jr., 205 |
| Stacy, family, 76 | Mary Ann, 184, 185 | Wooldridge, family, 108 |
| Stafford, family, 83, 84 | Waller, John, 142 | Worsham, Jordan, 163 |
| Steele, Janie, 82 | Robert, 142 | Wrenn, Barham, 181 |
| Captain Samuel, 52 | Walter, Ennis, 22 | Wright, family, 154 |
| Stembridge, Bertie, viii, 44 | Warren, family, 75 | Wvche, Elizabeth, 173 |
| Stewart, Charles, 142 | Washburn, Marian Susan, 193 | James, 173 |
| Family, 142, 204, 206, 208 | Watkins, Dr. Margaret, 197 | Middleton, 173 |
| Richard, 179, 187 | Family, 197 | Nathaniel, 173 |
| Samuel Jesse, 203 | Judge Royal R., vii, 193, 195, 197 | Wynne, William, 123 |
| Stiles, John, 48 | Watson, family, 93 | Yancy, John, 88 |
| Pearl, 96 | W., 45 | Yeamans, Governor, 13 |
| Stokes, family, 85 | William, 215 | Sir John, 12, 13 |
| Stoltz, family, 87, 88 | Weathersby, Sallie (Sarah), 132, 133 | Major William, 13 |
| Storey, Julia, 197 | Septimus, 132, 133, 134 | Zachary, Thomas, 40 |
| Stroud, family, 93 | | |
| Stuart, | | |

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

STATE RECORDS.

1197

FIRST FEDERAL CENSUS, 1790—Continued.

COUNTY, CITY, TOWN, PARISH, HUNDRED, ETC.	NAMES OF HEADS OF FAMILIES.	Free white males of sixteen years and upwards, in- cluding heads of families.	Free white males under six- teen years.	Free white females, includ- ing heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
WARREN COUNTY	Lain, Jesse.....	1
	Lee, Joseph.....	2	2
	Lashly, Howell.....	1	1	1
	Laughter, John.....	1	2	3	..	3
	Laughter, William.....	1	..	3
	Lanser, John.....	2	1	2	..	8
	Lamkin, Search.....	6
	Lancaster, Law'ne.....	1
	Lancaster, Joel.....	1	5	6
	Lancaster, John.....	1	3	2
	Mills, Daniel.....	1
	Marshall, Hez'h.....	1	1	5
	McClannin, John.....	1	1
	Mabey, John.....	1	1	5
	Malone, William.....	1
	Mealer, James.....	1	2	3	..	1
	Mabry, Matt'w.....	1	5	5	..	15
	Moss, Wilkins.....	1	3	4
	Merrel, Silvanus.....	1	3	5
	Meadows, Isham.....	3	7	2
	Moss, Richard.....	1	3	5	..	3
	* Myrick, Richard.....	1	..	2	..	5
	Massey Hezekiah.....	1	2	2
	Macon, G Hunt.....	1	2	3	..	21
	Mayfield, Tho.....	1	1	5	..	23
	Mills, James.....	2	..	1	..	11
	Maddra, William.....	2	6	1
	Morriss, William.....	1	2	2
	Morriss, Sam'l.....	1	3	5	..	1
	Marshall, Stephen.....	1	..	3	..	2
	Marshall, Sam'l.....	2	5	7
	Moore, Lewis.....	1	2	5
	Moody, Tho.....	2	2	2	..	15
	Marshall, Rich'd.....	1	2	5	..	8
	Muston, William.....	1	5	1
	Moseley, James.....	2	1	2	..	8
	Marshall, Isaac.....	3	..	2
	Malone, John.....	3	1	5
	Moore, Mark.....	1	5
	Myrick, Matt'w.....	1	20
	Moore, Thomas.....	1	1	1	..	1
	Mabry, Dilk.....	1	2	5	..	5
	Meadows, Isham.....	1	..	4
	Mabry, Ben'n.....	1	2	4	..	1
	Myrick, Moses.....	2	19
	Myrick, William.....	1	2	2	..	3
	Maddra, Richard.....	1	2	2	..	2
	Myrick, James.....	2	1	3	..	22
	Moore, Higdon.....	1	2	3

THE MYRICKS

Goodwin Myrick, son of John Myrick, was born in Virginia, before his father's removal to Wilkes county, Ga., October 3, 1779. Later, the family moved to the new country across the Oconee, on a large body of oak and hickory land, in the upper part of Baldwin county. This magnificent body of land was soon taken up by well-to-do farmers, the Barksdales, the Hurts, Parhams, Sanfords, Jordans, and others.

Goodwin Myrick married Martha Parham, whose twin sister was the mother of our illustrious statesman, Benjamin Harvey Hill. He was an industrious planter, bought land and negroes. His sons were Stith Parham, Benjamin Harvey, Goodwin, William, and John.

The eldest son, Stith Parham, was born March 7, 1815, in Baldwin county, on his father's plantation, a dozen miles or more from Milledgeville. He acquired a good common school education, and on the death of his father, at the age of sixteen years, began his business career. To his land and negroes in Georgia, he added railroads in Louisiana. He was appointed Brigadier-General of the Georgia militia by Governor Crawford, on August 26, 1844. During the Civil War he raised and equipped a company of his fellow county people, known as the Myrick Volunteers.

At the close of the war, he found his property swept from him by adversities and endorsements of notes and only his ancestral acres were left of a large fortune. He was a Methodist and a liberal supporter of the church of his fathers. He died at his home in Midway, January 20, 1885.

He married twice—his first wife was Miss Peebles, of Baldwin county. She died early, leaving only one child, Mary Elizabeth, who graduated from Wesleyan college, and married H. K. Daniel, of Americus. The only grandchild by this marriage was Lila Daniel, who married Dr. L. M. Jones, and was the mother of L. M. Jones and Miss Elizabeth Jones of Milledgeville,

and Dr. W. O. D. Jones of New Orleans. His second wife was Miss Elizabeth Dowdell, of Alabama. She also was a graduate of Wesleyan College.

Her sons were James Dowdell and Goodwin Dowdell. James, the elder, was born at Riverside Plantation, in Baldwin county, January 15, 1846. He entered the Confederate Army with the Georgia Cadets from Marietta, fought under Capt. Manget, Capers Battalion, Smith's div. Johnson's Army. He remained in service until the close of the war. After the war he studied under William J. Northern, at Mt. Zion, in Hancock county, and graduated from East Alabama College, Auburn, Alabama.

He married Miss Thulia Kate Whitehurst, of Wilkinson county. He died at his home, Dovedale, in Baldwin county, November 8, 1910.

The younger son, Goodwin, joined the army when a mere youth, was captured in December, 1864, and was confined, at Point Lookout, until 1865. He married Miss Elizabeth Hawkins, of Milledgeville.

Benjamin Harvey Myrick, second son of Goodwin and Martha Parham Myrick, was born November 24, 1820. He suffered great financial losses after the war, and though he was unable to regain his financial standing, he was always cheerful under these changed conditions, and remained all his life, a splendid type of the gentleman of the old school. His first wife was Miss Edmondson, of Eatonton; his last wife, Miss Fanny Sanford, of Auburn, Alabama. He died December 10, 1901.

The third son, William, married Miss Lucretia Edmondson, of Putnam County. He was a young man at the close of the war, and more nearly regained his business prosperity. His daughter, Mrs. Mark Johnson, and his son, William, of Atlanta, are the only descendants.

Benjamin Harvey Myrick, (second son) was born in Baldwin County, near Milledgeville, Georgia, November 24, 1820. His mother's twin sister, Henrie-

ta, married Benjamin Hill, of Georgia, and bore a son, Benjamin Harvey Hill, of the same age as Benjamin Harvey Myrick.

Benjamin Harvey Myrick received his education from the country school near his home. His father, dying when Benjamin was a lad of fifteen, he assumed control of his mother's plantation. He married at the age of twenty-one, October 19, 1841, Miss Mary Ann Edmondson, of Putnam County, a very lovely and gifted daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Edmondson, of a distinguished family and a planter of influence and wealth.

To Mr. and Mrs. B. H. Myrick were born four children: John E. Myrick, Sarah E. Myrick, James G. Myrick, (dying at the age of five years) and Mary L. Myrick.

Mr. B. H. Myrick was an influential man of means and greatly beloved in his home county. During the War of the States, he remained at home providing foodstuffs for the soldiers and those around him. His eldest son, John E. Myrick, was in the army of Virginia, and was wounded in one of the battles. Benjamin Myrick was in charge of Militia and received his title of Colonel.

When Sherman made his famous raid through Georgia, Col Myrick's home was sacked, and his furniture, books, silver, pictures, and piano were destroyed. Col. Myrick had gathered a number of John Brown's pikes to make into plows to cultivate the farms, to make food for the Southern soldiers. No doubt the Northern soldiers thought they were gathered for other purposes.

Col. Myrick's wife died January 4, 1864, in Putnam county. Col. Myrick was not demonstrative, but strong and unyielding, his sense of rectitude was deep and unswerving, and he proclaimed his beliefs in his life by the untiring acts of his life for the good of his fellow-men. He was greatly concerned for the welfare of the youth of the land. His wealth was spent

in doing good, educating the orphan, and supplying servants and means to those less fortunate than himself. During the raid of the Northern Army in Milledgeville, Col. Myrick was instrumental in transferring the funds of the state to a place of safety, and was commended by the Governor, for this act.

After the war, with his brother, Dr. John Myrick, he came to Alabama and brought his daughter. His son having married Miss Julia E. Peeples, of Columbus, Mississippi, remained in Georgia at the old home-stand.

While in Alabama, December 14, 1869, Col. Myrick married the second daughter of Dr. W. L. Sanford, L. L. D., and Mrs. Susan L. Dowdell, a family of distinction. His brother-in-law, W. J. Sanford, afterwards became governor of Alabama.

In 1872, he returned to Georgia and remained until his death, December 10, 1901. He was agent of the Central Railroad, and postmaster of Meriwether, Baldwin County.

In November, 1901, he visited his wife's relatives in Louisiana, spending six weeks. On his return, he stopped at the home of his son-in-law and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Barnes, and died, in the night, of heart failure, December 10. He was buried from his son's residence, in the cemetery at Milledgeville, by the side of his first wife and by his grandsons. A year later, his daughter, Miss Sallie E. Myrick, was buried by his side. His wife, Mrs. K. F. S. Myrick, remained in Georgia a year, acting as agent of the Central Railroad and Postmaster at Meriwether, and building the steel bridge over Little River, by the request of the General Manager—Col. Haft, of Philadelphia, sending fifteen gentlemanly workers to do the work. Col. Myrick's grandson, Harvey John Myrick, remained in his grandmother's home and assisted her with all the devotion of a son.

GOODWIN MYRICK

My great-grandfather was John Myrick; my grandfather was Goodwin Myrick, born October 23, 1779. His wife, Martha Parham, daughter of Stith Parham, was born December 19, 1790. They were married November 9, 1809. The children born to Goodwin Myrick and Martha Parham Myrick were: Elizabeth I. Myrick, August 21, 1810; Nancy S. Myrick, Oct. 2, 1811; John T. Myrick, August 18, 1813; Stith P. Myrick, March 7, 1815; Mary P. Myrick, June 14, 1817; Sara A. Myrick, Feb. 21, 1819; Benjamin Harvey Myrick, Nov. 24, 1820; Martha F. Myrick; Feb. 3, 1823; Goodwin T. W. Myrick, May 18, 1824; William I. Myrick, Feb. 28, 1826; and John W. Myrick, March 23, 1828.

Deaths of the children of Goodwin and Martha Myrick: Nancy S. Myrick, died Oct. 13, 1812; Martha F. Myrick, died June 20, 1823; John F. Myrick, Aug. 27, 1824; Mary P. Myrick, Oct. 27, 1825; Sarah A. Myrick McGhee, Dec. 5, 1835; Stith P. Myrick, Oct. 8, 1885; John W. Myrick, Jan. 3, 1872; William J. Myrick, Jan. 2, 1875; Goodwin T. Myrick, Dec. 18, 1879; Ben. Harvey Myrick, Dec. 10, 1901. The father of all these children, Goodwin Myrick, died March 11, 1831. The mother, Martha Parham Myrick, died May 13, 1862.

Goodwin D. Myrick and Lizzie P. Hawkins were married December 16, 1869. The children born to them are: Eugene H. Myrick, Feb. 27, 1871; Caro Stith Myrick, April 2, 1873; Mattie P. Myrick, 1874; Stith P. Myrick, July 21, 1876; Sallie H. Myrick, Dec. 1, 1878; Goodwin D. Myrick, Jr., June 11, 1880; Mary Elizabeth Myrick, July 21, 1881; Delia Lillian Myrick, December 18, 1883.

Deaths of children: Caro Stith Myrick, June 23, 1873; Goodwin D. Myrick, Jr., Oct. 4, 1881; Mary E. Myrick, Aug. 8, 1882; Eugene H. Myrick, June 29,

1908; Mattie P. Myrick Stafford, June 2, 1910. The mother of these children, Lizzie Hawkins Myrick, died Nov. 6, 1922. (—Goodwin Myrick).

NEWELL

The Newell family, which has played a rather conspicuous part in the settlement and development of Milledgeville, had its origin in this country at Farmington, Conn. Thomas Newell, the original ancestor, came over from Hertfordshire, England, in 1632. The annals of the family indicate that its representatives were officers of distinction during the Revolutionary War.

Shortly after Milledgeville became the capital of Georgia, there came to this state, from Southington, Conn., a young man seeking his fortune—Isaac Newell by name. Milledgeville was only a frontier town when he settled there. With the exercise of his New England thrift and industry, he built up a very large commercial business and opened up what was probably the first branch store ever opened in Georgia. His main business was at Newell Hall, which, by the way, was the general civic auditorium, but he established branches both in Gordon and Eatonton and in the latter town in 1826, married Parmela, daughter of Matthew Duncan, and in this way became related to the Ectors and the Napiers. The colonial home now standing was built by the same contractor who came out to put up the first governor's mansion. Here grew up a family of rare distinction which made the old home, prior to the war between the States, a social rendezvous of the aristocracy of that day.

Here grew up Mary Warren Newell, born 1827, a character known over the state of Georgia as "Big Aunty," who died a few years ago at the age of ninety-three—a woman of remarkable versatility and social charm. She had three husbands during her life—Sam R. Hodges, of Columbus, Dr. E. P. Hartwell, native of Brunswick County, Virginia, who had large estates in

South Georgia and upon whose plantation "Big Aunty" spent the greater part of her life. She ran into a kind of octogenarian courtship, up at Tate Springs, Tenn, and later on married Dr. William McCorkle.

In this old Newell home was also brought up Isaac Newell, Jr., who married Mrs. Keziah Callaway, in 1867. He died a year later at the age of thirty-eight.

Here also was born Walker Newell, in 1836. He graduated at Oglethorpe University in his eighteenth year, was admitted to the bar and died July 4, 1859.

In this home was also reared Joseph B. Newell, who graduated at Jefferson College, Philadelphia, as a physician. When war was declared, he raised a company, became attached to the Longstreet corps of Lee's army, and was in all the great battles of the army of Northern Virginia. He became Lieutenant-Colonel of the Second Georgia Regiment, but survived the war only a few months and died at the age of thirty-four.

Sally Hackett Newell, noted throughout the old days of the state capital for her wit and beauty, was also brought up at this old place. She died Jan. 24, 1863, in her twentieth year.

The youngest son was Tomlinson Fort Newell, who graduated in law at the University of Georgia. Immediately after his graduation, he started in to raise a company for the Confederate cause. He belonged to the Stonewall Jackson corps of Lee's army and was, until captured, in most of the battles of Northern Virginia. He was wounded in the battle of Slaughter's Mountain and also at Gettysburg, where his left foot was taken off by a cannon ball. After his capture at Gettysburg, he was for eighteen months, a prisoner of war at Fort McHenry and Fort Delaware.

The tragedy of the Civil War could be no better illustrated than by the experience of this happy family, only two representatives of which survived one year after the conflict. When Sherman came through

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

**A HISTORY OF
RANKIN COUNTY
MISSISSIPPI
VOLUME I**

*I would like a copy of this book,
if possible. - jmt*

Published by
Rankin County Historical Society, Inc.
P.O. Box 841, Brandon, Mississippi 39042

**Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family**

surnames which have a Myers connection. It would be like counting the grains of sand on the seashore, a description that the Bible gives concerning the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, for whom the Myers triplets were named.

MYRICK

Dennis Myrick and Mary Martha Corley were married June 10, 1813, in Putman County, Georgia. They were early settlers in Rankin County, Mississippi, and were shown on the first tax rolls for the county (1828). In the Dennis and Mary Martha Corley Myrick family were the following children: (1) Uriah Southwell (Southall) Myrick, born about 1814, married in Rankin County, September 7, 1846, Emaline M. Corley; (2) Dennis M. Myrick, Jr., born about 1816, died in Smith County, Texas, married in Rankin County, Salata J. Alexander; (3) Artemelia Myrick married Albert Wells; (4) Eli M. Myrick married Adaline Williams; (5) Thomas L. Myrick; (6) General J.F. Myrick married in Rankin County Sarah Ann Hasty Ross, a widow, of the Jesse Hasty family. He died in Smith County, Texas, November 16, 1850.

Dennis Myrick died in 1833, and his estate was probated in Rankin County in the September, 1833, term. The administrator, Patsy Myrick, rendered his bond as required. Bondsmen were Eli Myrick, Benjamin Corley, and Valentine Corley. Appraisers appointed were Nehemiah Magee, John Long and James Gourley.

Many members of the Dennis Myrick family moved in the late 1840's and early 1850's to Smith County, Texas.

NEELY

Jacob Neely was born in 1758 in Caswell County, North Carolina, eighteen years before our country began its official military struggle for independence in 1776. He was the son of William and Elinor (Eleanor) Neely. Deed Book A, page 235, Caswell County, North Carolina, reveals the "Will of William Neely," March, 1783, listing heirs Samuel, John, Thomas, Joseph, Jacob, and Mary, children.

In the spring of 1780, before the Battle of King's Mountain, Jacob Neely's brother was acting as commissary for Washington's army at the county seat of Caswell County, serving under Captain Douglass and Colonel Moore. Jacob

—236—

GENERAL COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

enlisted
ade to
months.

After
for two
once mor
become
and Col
Mountai
Steen,
grandda

Short
third tin
Captain
under th
during t
House,"
Carolina
the Nor
Revoluti

At th
south as
from Ca
fifteen y
move far
made u
Mississi
covered
where h
farther o
Mississi
before h
Neely, in
in the eig
Liberty E

The
Septemb
came for
Jacob
for the c
proven b

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

666

HISTORY OF JONES COUNTY

ford, (later Bandwin was Jones Co.) where they lived. Their were: Thomas, Maria (Mrs. Jere Beall), Henrietta (Mr. Joseph Bond) after he died she mar. Charles L. Nelson and live in Louisville, Ky. The fourth and youngest child was W. S., the subject of this sketch. The father had accumulated a vast estate and many slaves, was elected to represent the county several times in the legislature and a very influential man. W. S. Moughon, son, was b. in Jones Co. Nov. 2, 1825, graduated at Mercer and came into control of the plantation and became representative of Jones Co. twice in the General Assembly. II. mar. 1st Parthenia Ramsey of Columbia Co., to whom twins were born, Emily J. mar. Allen Holt of Jones Co., and Elizabeth S. mar. R. M. Bazemore of Dalton, Ga. After his first wife died Col. Moughon mar. 2nd, July 22, 1868 the belle of Macon, while she was in school at Saratoga, N. Y., Miss Alice Wyche. She was the dau. of Ainsley H. and Harriette Sullivan Wyche. The family of English descent, connected with Lord Sterling. They came from S. C. to Ga. at Macon. Her father was a writer on political subjects and a cotton broker.

The ch. of Col. W. S. Moughon and Alice Wyche were:
I. William S. Moughon, II, who mar. Mallie Coleman and had ch. (1) William S., III who mar. Catherine Lynch and had ch. Mallie, Billie and Kitty. (2) Doris, mar 1st Ed Clauton s. Bill. mar. 2nd Robert Shuler and had ch. Anne and John. (3) Mallie Moughon mar. George Morris and had ch. George and John. (4) Coleman, mar. Ruth Reed and had ch. Jimmy and Nancy.
II. Hattie, mar. Ed Coleman.
III. Gordon Moughon, IV. Lee Jordon Moughon, mar. Mar. L. Williams and had Martha, Alice and Anne. V. Thomas.
VI. Villette, mar. Phillip Bonner and had ch. Virginia Dru and Phillip.
VII. Ruth, mar. 1st Zeke Unzicker and 2nd E. N. Van Buren.

SOPHIE HOWARD MYRICK

Sophie Howard b. near Graniteville, Co., of Aiken, S. C. was the dau. of Thomas J. Howard, b. Oct. 12, 1838 and wife of Elmina E. Churchill, mar. Aug. 29, 1866. She was the dau. of Levi M. Churchill, b. 1809, d. 1885 and Harriett Prothro b. 1810, d. 1893, mar. 1837. Thomas J. Howard was the son of

HISTORY OF JONES COUNTY

667

Anders Howard, Jr., b. 1793, d. 1885, and Anne Thorne, b. 1804, d. 1858, mar. 1822.

William S. Howard was the son of John Howard, b. 1757, d. 1835 and wife Margaret (Peggy Fudge, mar. 1791.

John Howard was a soldier of the Revolution who served seven years under Capt. Drew Cade. He was taken prisoner at Petersburg and Savannah. He took part in the Siege of Augusta and Savannah and the Battle of Kettle Creek. For his services he received 30 dollars in Continental money and one grant of land. His grave on his old plantation has been marked by the DAR Chapter. His wife Margaret Fudge was of Dutch descent and her family lived in the District long before the Revolutionary War. Their chil. were: William S. Howard and Alfred Gratlau.

Sophie Howard mar. Stith P. Myrick of Haddock and their ch. are: Helen (Mrs. Charlie Brown) Marian, Howard and Stith P. Myrick, Jr. (died at ten).

PITTS-MOORE

(Bible Records)

John R. Moore, b. July 25, 1787, d. Mar. —, 1869. Nancy C. Moore, b. Oct. 13, 1787, d. July 31, 1845, married Jan. 10, 1805.

John R. Moore and Mary D. Foard (b. Aug. 11, 1801, d. July 27, 1860, married Dec. 25, 1845.

John R. Moore and Christine Blow, b. Jan. 19, 1819, d. Nov. 15, 1894, married Feb. 19, 1861, buried at Fortville Cem.

Children of John R. and Nancy Moore: Mary D. Moore Pitts, b. Feb. 14, 1808, d. Aug. 1840. Martha B. Moore, b. Aug. 6, 1808, d. ——. Anthony R. Moore, b. Jan. 12, 1811, d. Sept. 1821. Ann Maria Moore Pitts, b. Oct. 22, 1815, d. Oct. 1852. Thomas W. Moore, b. Sept. 29, 1822, d. July 1862. John H. Moore, b. Aug. 30th, 1825, d. May 6, 1858. Benjamin F. Moore, b. July 7, 1827, d. Oct. 1859. Rebecca E. Moore Pitts, b. April 30, 1819, d. Nov. 1835.

John R. Moore's dau., Mary D. married Jack Pitts, their son Dauphin L. Pitts, mar. Martha Goddard. Their son, John Augustus Pitts was mar. to Fannie Stewart, Nov. 21, 1876.

Noel C. Pitts, son of John A., and Fannie Stewart Pitts was b. Jan. 16, 1879. Noel C. Pitts mar. Frances Leone Speights.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

Index To SC Land Grants
1784-1800

Shows:

Henry Myrick 600 Volume 14 Class 02 LG 1786

" " 228 Vol 13 LG 1786

James Myrick 604 Vol 13 Class 01 LG 1786

" " 116 Vol 12 LG 1786

Richard Myrick 229 Vol 13 LG 1786

" " 601 Vol 14 Class 02 LG 1786

Col I: Alphabetical name

Col II: page #

Col III: vol #

Col IV: Class #

Col V: year of land grant

**Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family**

- E 102 LUKE MEAZLE TO EDWARD & MARY COLLINS
Feb. 7, 1737. *. 250 A. "...natural love and affection...unto ED-
WARD COLLINS and MARY his wife...and to heirs of said EDWARD begotten on
the body of the afores'd MARY and (in) default of such issue to the afore-
said EDWARD and his issue...." Land in Kesia Neck adj. JOHN COLESON. Wit:
JAMES WARD, jurat, JAMES PRICE. February Court 1736. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 103 JAMES WOOD TO WILLIAM PICKET
Dec. 10, 1735. 10 pds. for 100 A. On Catawitsky Meadow adj. PATRICK
O'QUIN. Wit: JOHN SUTTON, jurat, DANIEL O'QUIN, JUN. February Court 1736.
JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 105 HENRY JERNIGAN (JARNAGAN) of Nansemond Co., Va. TO JOHN BLACKMAN
Nov. 29, 1735. 10 pds. for 100 A. Part of a tract formerly granted
to GEORGE STEVENSON for 640 A. dated Aug. 8, 1728. Wit: NEEDHAM BRYAN,
THEOPHILUS WILLIAMS, jurat. February Court 1736. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 107 JOHN EDWARDS, SEN. & WIFE MARY TO JOHN EDWARDS, JUN.
Oct. 23, 1736. Gift. "...love unto our loving son, JOHN EDWARDS...
our plantation whereon we now live; and one negro fellow Tom and two negro
girls called Dena and Phillis; one feather bed and furniture...in consider-
ation...for JOHN having paid or post bond for a debt due from us to
THEOPH'S PUGH, merchant, in Virginia, being eight thousand weight of fresh
pork...(we make over) to our son for his safety all goods and chattles...
lands, negroes, stock of cattle, horses, hoggs and movables of all sorts...
(he) permitting us to live in the house...during our natural lives, and
provide for us food and payment according to his circumstances...." Wit:
THOMAS WHITMELL, GARRARD VANUPSTALL, jurat. February Court 1736. *.
- E 108 JOHN EDWARDS, SEN. & WIFE MARY TO JOHN EDWARDS, JUN.
Oct. 23, 1736. Deed of Gift. "A true and just Inventory of what
(we give) our dutifull son, JOHN EDWARDS....":

one negro man	two iron kittles
two negro girls	one copper d'o.
one feather bed & furniture	four pewter dishes
one chest	four plates
one trunk	eleven pewter basons
one mare	nine head of sheep
all stock of hoggs	all my cattle
two iron potts	300 A. land

Wit: GARRARD VANUPSTALL, jurat, THOMAS WHITMELL. February Court 1736. *.
- E 109 HENRY BRADLEY, JUN. of Craven Precinct TO EDWARD WILLIAMS
Sep. 4, 1736. 100 pds. for 70 A. On Chinkapen Neck at mouth of
Spring Branch. Adj. NICHOLAS SESSUMS "acruing quitrents & the Publick
mortgage only excepted." Wit: JOHN WYNNS, JOSEPH WYNNS, jurat. February
Court 1736. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 110 SIMON HOMES TO WILLIAM BAKER & JAMES BAKER
Dec. 10, 1736. 9 pds. for 50 A. "excepting one acre whereon the
mill shall stand on Snake Branch. To William Baker during his natural
life, and afterwards to his son, JAMES BAKER, his heirs and assigns for-
ever. Wit: GEORGE BRAWLER, JOHN WYNNS, jurat. February Court 1736. *.
- E 111 WILLIAM WHITEHEAD of Edgecombe Precinct TO ANDREW TAYLOR (TAYLER,
TAYLOE) Feb. 14, 1735. 6 pds. for 100 A. On WS Marratock River
and Uraha Swamp. Adj. JAMES GRAY, THOMAS TAYLOE. By patent granted to
WILLIAM WHITEHEAD for 490 A. Wit: JOHN EDWARDS, jurat, ELIAS FORT. Febru-
ary Court 1736. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 113 WILLIAM SMITH TO EDWARD COLLINS
Jan. 12, 1735. 250 pds. for 185 A. On Rocquiss "on the Indian Line"
Adj. ROBERT ANDERSON, JOHN SESSIONS. Wit: HUGH GRIMES, JOHN WATSEN, JOHN
LEGGETT, jurat. February Court 1736. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 114 RICHARD BRASSWELL TO JAMES WOOD
April 8, 1737. 100 pds. for 500 A. On WS Farriss's Branch adj. JON-
ATHAN STANLEY. Wit: JOHN SUTTON, GEORGE DOWNING, jurat, JACOB BRASSWELL.
May Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 115 RICHARD MYRICK & WIFE ELIZABETH TO RICHARD MOOR (MOORE), SEN.

- Sep. 18, 1736. 60 pds. for 240 A. On NS Roanoke adj. THOMAS AVANT.
By patent granted Feb. 24, 1729. Wit: RICHARD CUERTON, jurat, WILLIAM
AVENT, THOMAS AVENT, jurat. May Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- * E 117 RICHARD MYRICK & WIFE ELIZABETH TO RICHARD MOORE, SEN.
Sep. 18, 1735. 60 pds. for 300 A. "...land that I bou't. of JONA-
THAN DAVIS and THOMAS AVENT and was granted by Patent unto CHARLES KIMBLE,
it being the remaining part of KIMBLE's Survey...for (530A.) dated the
first of April 1723...." Adj. JOHN MOOR's land bought of THOMAS AVENT for
230 A. Wit: RICHARD CUERTON, jurat, WILLIAM AVENT, THOMAS AVANT, jurat.
May Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 119 JAMES BALFOUR & WIFE ELIZABETH of Hanover County, Va. TO RICHARD
MOOR, SEN. Nov. 17, 1736. 20 pds. for 640 A. On NS Moratuck
River adj. THOMAS EVANS on Stoney Creek. Being land that was granted. Capt.
JOHN GADY by patent for 640 A. dated March 1, 1719. Wit: BUCKLEY KIM-
BROUGH, jurat, WILLIAM WESSTON, ELIZABETH KIMBROUGH. May Court 1737. *.
- E 121 JOHN ALSTON of Chowan Precinct TO THOMAS PILAND
Feb. 18, 1736. 40 pds. for 124 A. On SES Ahokey Swamp by patent
dated April 1, 1723 to GEORGE POWELL. Conveyed by deed to ALSTON August
11, 1726. Wit: HENRY BAKER, JOSEPH VANN, MARY NORRIS. May Court 1737. *.
- E 123 SAMUEL POWERS TO GODFREY LEE
May 9, 1737. 30 pds. for 480 A. Land commonly called "the Mulberry
Old Fields." On NS Chowan River adj. GODFREY LEE, COLL. WILLIAM LITTLE. On
Fort Branch "bounded by the patent." Wit: J. EDWARDS, JOHN DAWSON, jurat,
THOMAS BRYANT. May Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 124 RICHARD BRASSWELL, JUN. of Edgecombe Precinct TO JOHN DAWSON
June 4, 1736. 10 pds. for 76 A. On Oura(?) Meadows adj. GEORGE
STEPHENSON and "his father's corner tree." Wit: WILLIAM WILLSON, jurat,
EZEKIAL FULLARD. May Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 125 JOHN DEW, JUN. TO JOHN WORRILL
May 9, 1737. 10 pds. for 250 A. On SS Meheron River and SS Kirby
Creek at Ready Branch. Wit: WILLIAM RICKS, JACOB RICKS, SARAH STONE. May
Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 127 JOHN DEW, SEN. TO HENRY GAY
Nov. 4, 1736. 7 pds. 10 sh. for 150 A. On WS Chowan River and Bock-
horn Swamp. Part of a tract granted to JOHN DEW by patent. Adj. WILLIAM
GAY, JOHN DEW, ABRAHAM DEW, JOHN CHACHERS. Wit: JOHN DEW, JUN., JOHN
DEBERRY. May Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 129 HENRY VIZE, carpenter, TO WILLIAM MIDDLETON, carpenter
Dec. 8, 1736. 60 pds. for 150 A. On Horse Swamp adj. JOHN CLARK.
Subject only to quit rents and "one mortgage to the Treasury of Bertie Pre-
cinct for thirty pounds (to wit: the payments hereafter growing due only
excepted)...." Wit: ANTHONY WEBB, JAMES OVERTON, NATHANIEL NICHOLAS. May
Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 130 CHARLES JONES, JUN. TO HENRY VIZE
May 10, 1737. 42 pds. for 260 A. Between LANLOW (LANCELOT) JONES &
CHRISTOPHER HOLLYMAN on "Hodgskay Swamp" at Stoney Creek and Stoney Creek
Road. Wit: FINCHER HAYNES, WILLIAM WARREN, WILLIAM WILLIAMSON, jurat. May
Court 1737. JOHN WYNNS D.C/C.
- E 131 GEORGE SMITH & WIFE CHRISTIAN of Chinkapen Creek TO JOHN WYNNS
Jan. 18, 1736. 140 pds. for 150 A. Land on Chinkapen Creek (Neck)
adj. Wicacan Creek and "the Main Road near the entrance of the causeway of
Wicacan Bridge." Adj. DENNIS MCCLENDON, deceased, and JOHN MORRIS: "...
excepting twenty feet square including the Burying Place thereon..." Wit:
EDWARD TIDMON, JOHN HALLUM, ALLEN VOLLANTINE, jurat. May Court 1737. *.
- E 133 JOHN WYNNS TO THOMAS JOHNSON
May 9, 1737. 5 pds. for 20 A. on Wicacan Creek and ES "of the
Gutt" to Pole Bridge Branch. "...excepting 20 feet square where the Bury-
ing Place is...." Wit: JOHN HALLUM, PETER WEST. May Court 1737. *.
- E 134 JOHN KEEFE (KEEF) & TREDDLE KEEFE TO JOHN WYNNS

122
Colonial Bertie County, N. C. Deed
R. O. A. #1 1737. 1738

123

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

Oct- Dec. 1957 vol I #4

162

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

Ester Marshall, Levn.	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	1	0	8
Jeremiah Miflen, J. Sh.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2
Patience Marshall	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	4
Gibb Miflen, nr. Swangt.	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	2
Edward Mumford, Gen. Id.	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0
Isaiah Meares, Gen. Id.	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
William Morgan, Ass. D.	2	1	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0
William Nock, Merch.	0	0	2	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	4
Southy Northom, Sr.	0	1	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	1	0	0
Elijah Northom	0	1	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	1	0	0
Jacob Northom	2	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
William Northom	1	0	2	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0
John Northom, Jo.	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
John Nock, Assewm.	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	0
Nicholas Nocks, H. T.	2	2	1	0	1	1	1	0	0	1	0	0
George Nock, Jas. Gilt.	1	0	0	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0
Peter Nedab, Kegak.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6
William Nedab, Garga.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5
Benjamin Nock	2	1	0	1	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	0
George Nelson, Garga.	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
Zadock Nock	1	2	0	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	0	0
Moly Nelson, Wl. Rd.	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	1	0	0
Elijah Nock, Jun. S. L.	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	2	0	0	0	0
Elijah Nock, Sr.	2	0	1	0	1	1	1	0	0	1	0	0
John Nock, Sr.	1	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
Zadock Nedab, Assewm.	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3
Peggy Nock, Capn. Welburns	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2
George Outten, Mesuno.	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Elizabeth Outten, Josh.	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0	0	1	0	0
Elizabeth Ownley	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	1	0	0
Jacob Outten, Kega.	2	0	1	1	0	1	1	0	1	0	1	0
Kiah Onions	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	7
John Onions, Glebe	0	0	0	1	0	2	0	1	0	1	0	0
Sally Onions, Wm.	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
William Onions, Gil d.	1	1	0	1	1	2	1	1	1	0	0	0
Nancy Ownley, Edwd.	2	1	2	0	0	1	2	1	1	0	0	0
John Owens, Gen. d.	2	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Taylor Owen, Assewm.	3	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Laben Powell	2	1	1	0	1	0	1	1	1	0	0	0
Hannah Pitt, Jabez	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Joseph Powell, Assn.	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	2	0	0	0	0
Solomon Parks, Job Is.	0	1	0	0	0	0	3	0	0	1	0	0
Tabitha Parker, Sacr.	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	0
Thomas Prescott	2	2	0	0	1	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
George Patterson	0	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0	0	0
Revel Patterson	1	1	1	1	0	1	0	1	1	0	0	0
Elizabeth Piper, H. T.	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	0

(To be continued)

Virginia Genealogist

BRUNSWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA

DEEDS, WILLS, ETC., NO. 1
1732 -- 1740

(Continued from V. 1, p. 131)

Page 133. 7 Nov. 1729. Drury Stith of Brunswick Co. to Robert Bolling, admr. of the estate of Drury Bolling, late of Prince George Co., dec. Mortgage of three Negroes to secure £ 38.11.9.

Drury Stith
Wit: Stephen Duwey, Geo. Wallton, Moses Dunkley.
7 Nov. 1729. Ack. by Drury Stith, Gent.

Pages 134-35. 26 Oct. 1734. Robert Morgan of St. Andrew's Parish, Brunswick Co., to Elizabeth Harden, widow of Samuel Harden, of same. For £ 20. 130 acres on north side Pountains Creek between the lands of Thomas Powell and John Steed ... patent granted to said Robert Morgan for the same.

Robert Morgan
Wit: Francis Ealidge, Roger Smith, Ambross Smith, Francis Steed.
Possession and seisin delivered to Elizabeth Harden 26 Oct. 1734 [sic].
7 Nov. 1734. Ack. by Robert Morgan.

Pages 135-38. 17-18 Sept. 1734. Joseph Parke of Brunswick Co. to Benjamin Chapman Donaldson of same. Lease and release; £ 100. 467 acres whereon the said Joseph Parke now liveth in that part of Brunswick Co. which was formerly the Isle of Wight Co., bounded as in patents to Edward Brantley 18 March 1716 and to Richard Myrick 22 Feb. 1724.

Joseph Parke
Wit: Thomas Cocke, Thomas Avent, Charles Lucas, Dan Eelbank (Eelbank).
7 9ber 1734. Ack. by Joseph Parke.

Pages 138-39. 12 March 1733. William Batte of Prince George Co. to Roger Smith of Brunswick Co. For £ 20. 405 acres on south side Maherin ... upon Matthew Smart's line ... to William Batt's his own line ... bounding Milbord Ivi's line thence to the Wolf pit branch ... to the Oceneckey [?] Swamp. Wm. Batte

Wit: H. Embry, Batt Peterson, Geo. Wallton.
7 Nov. 1734. Proved by George Wallton and Batt Peterson.

Livery and seisin delivered to Rogger Smith.

Pages 139-41. 31 July-1 Aug. 1734. George King of Brunswick Co. to William Stroud Sigr. of same. Lease

ARREARS OF QUIT RENTS.

ACCOUNT OF THE RECEIPT OF ONE-HALF OF THE ARREARS OF HIS MAJESTY'S
QUIT RENTS FOR ALBEMARLE COUNTY (vizt) FROM 29 SEPTEMBER 1729, TO
MARCH 1732, COMPUTED AT THE DIFFERENCE OF SEVEN FOR ONE POUND
STERLING IN THE CURRENCY OF THIS PROVINCE—12 June, 1735.

BERTIE PRECINCT.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Amount in Sterling Money.	Currency at Seven for One.	Total of Currency
			Shill.	£ S D	£ S D	£ S D
Alston, Solomon	2½	260	2		4 11 0	
Avery, Henry		240			4 4 0	
Askew, John (in part)		875			10 0 0	
Ashburn, Thomas		178			3 2 6	
Ashly, Thomas		340			5 19 0	
Alston, John		1421			24 17 0	
Brown, Francis		990			17 6 6	
Barnes, Edward		440			7 14 0	
Busly, Thomas (in part)		500			6 0 0	
Brown, Richard		100			1 15 0	
						85 0 0
Banks, Thomas		1070			18 14 6	
Hoyd, John		450			7 17 6	
Bonner, Thomas		300			5 5 0	
Baker, William, Sen.		800			14 0 0	
Baker, William, Jun.		100			1 15 0	
Blackman, Joseph		150			2 12 6	
Blackman, John, Jun.		100			1 15 0	
Bunting, Thomas		100			1 15 0	
Beverly, John		2010			50 18 6	
Beverly, John Jun.		210			3 13 6	
						108 6 6
Bryan, James		390			6 16 6	
Brawler, Isaac (in part)		350			3 0 0	
Brown, John (in part)		250			3 2 6	
Bass, John		200			3 10 0	
Vallantine, Alexander	5	250			8 15 0	
Baker, Benjamin		150			2 12 6	
Brawler, Abr'm Jun. (in part)		640			6 0 0	
Brown, John		640			11 4 0	
Battle, John		220			3 17 0	
Brown, Walter (in part)		710			4 10 0	
						53 7 6
Bryan, Thomas	2½	730	2		12 15 6	
Bunch, Paul		640			11 4 0	
Bunch, Henry		515			8 17 6	
Rowd, John		900	6			
Ditto		1643	2		32 19 2	
Bobbit, John	5	100			3 10 0	
Brett, Thomas (in part)		600			6 10 0	
Brett, John		750			13 2 6	
Barden, John		580			9 16 0	
Boon, Nicholas		1600			28 0 0	
Baker, Henry		2000			35 0 0	
						161 14 8
Banton, John		950			16 12 6	
Barefield, James		150			2 12 6	
Brown, Thomas		690			12 1 6	
Brown, James		200			4 11 0	
Barnes, James		320			5 12 0	
Bennet, William (in part)		375			12 0 0	
Cockburne, George	5	440			15 8 0	
Curlee, William		500			8 15 0	
Culver, Andrew		50			0 17 6	
Carter, Edward		900			15 15 0	
						94 5 0
Carter, Moore		750			13 2 6	
Cake, John		430			7 10 6	
Coleson, John		500			8 15 0	
Coston, James		100			1 15 0	
Cook, John		62			0 18 8	
Chessex, Ebb. (in part)		1675			22 8 0	
Camerlin, Daniel		280			4 18 0	
Castellaw, James		2335			40 16 8	
Cook, William		200			3 10 0	
Dotery, Thomas		600			10 10 0	
Davison, John		240			4 4 0	
Dickinson, John (in part)		1000			14 0 0	
						132 8 4

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

The following couples were married since November 22nd by Justice of the Peace, H. G. Olver: Mr. Philip H. Lee and Miss Bernadine A. Conway and Mr. John M. Laurendine and Miss Eva A. Myrick of Irvington, Ala.; Mr. Irvin Bosarge and Miss Mattie Lee Myrick of Bayou La Batre, Ala.; Mr. E. J. Nicholas and Mrs. Annie Belle Middleton, Mr. Ephriam C. Newburn and Miss Ada Delle Simpkins and Mr. Thomas S. Maddox, Jr., and Miss Exie Harris of Mobile; Mr. S. T. Howell and Miss Vallye Lee Stanley of Prichard, Ala.; Buford Udell Nolf and Miss Margaret Burbrige of Ocean Springs; and Mr. W. C. Bush and Miss Hilda M. Sullivan of Birmingham. *Nov. 29-1935*

PASAGOUA - COLLECTION
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family



I.B.E.W. LOCAL 1816 captured the East Central Babe Ruth Baseball League this season. Members of the team are (front row from left) Sam Huff, Michael Myrick, Adam Johnson, Todd Ratcliff, Tim Neal, Bengi Goff,

(back row) coach Cleve Cumbest, Adrian Holly, Chad Huff, Byron Malone, Donnie Wallace, Chris Hudson, Rustin Porter, Grey Cumbest, Adam Brown and coach Benny Goff.

9-91

**Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family**

**Miss Florence Elizabeth
"Lisa" Myrick**, 11, a native of
mobile and a resident of Bayou
Heron for the past six years, died
Saturday, Jan. 5, 1991. Lisa was
a student at Orange Lake
Elementary School.

Survivors include her parents,
Donald and Shelly Stork, Bayou
Heron, and Butch Myrick, Grand
Bay; two brothers, Troy Stork
and Donnie Stork; two sisters,
Sandy Benson and Donna Stork;
grandparents, Gwendolyn
Raley, Ernest and Sarah Raley,
Frank and Myrtle Stork, and
Morris and Marilyn Myrick; one
niece; one nephew; other re-
latives; and friends.

Visitation will be tonight, Jan.
8, from 5-10 p.m. at Oddfellow
Hall in Bayou La Batre, Ala.

Funeral service Wednesday,
Jan. 9, at 12 noon from Pine Air
Baptist Church, Grand Bay.
Friends may call at the church
one hour to service.

Interment will be in
Oddfellows Cemetery in Bayou
La Batre, Ala.

Arrangements by Serenity
Funeral Home, Mobile, Ala.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

242

STATE RECORDS.

BERTIE PRECINCT—Continued.

BY WHOM PAID.	No. of Years Paid.	No. of Acres.	Quit Rent Res'd.	Amount in Sterling Money.			Currency at Seven for One.			Total of Currency		
				Shill.	£	S D	£	S	D	£	S	D
Joyner, Solomon	2½	250	2				4	12	6			
Jones, William		20					0	7	0			
Jones, Joseph		1028					18	0	0			
Jones, John, Jun'r		600					10	10	0			
Jones, John		545					9	15	0			
Jernegan, Thomas		485					8	8	0			
Jaycocks, Jonathan		485					8	9	9			
Jones, Mary		280					4	18	0			
Jones, Henry Sen. (in part)		470					3	11	9			
Jordan, George	6	870					36	10	11	105	2	11
Jones, Henry Jun. (in part)	2½	200					8	0	0			
Keeter, James		150					2	12	6			
Kitz, Thredle (in part)		940					14	0	0			
King, Michael	6	705					32	2	0			
King, Henry	2½	640	6				4	4	0			
Ditto		78	2				15	4	6			
Kerner, Thomas		869					22	3	4			
Kinchin, William	5	627					3	17	6			
Lyon, Martin	2½	210					10	0	0			
Lee, Godfrey (in part)		895					12	5	0	119	8	10
Lewis, Isaac		700										
Lee, William		500					8	15	0			
Luerton, John		840					14	14	0			
Langston, Leonard		400					7	0	0			
Lockart, Thomas		315					5	10	6			
Lattimer, William		400					7	0	0			
Lee, Godfrey (in full for)		895					5	13	3			
Lashley, William (in part)	6	640					19	13	9			
Lowe, John	2½	500					8	15	0			
Merrit, Samuel		200					3	10	0			
Mitchel, John (in part)		438					2	13	3			
Morris, John		150					11	11	0			
Manning, James		665								98	5	9
Minsey, John	2½	440	2				7	14	0			
Moore, John		200					3	10	0			
Marshal, William		150					2	12	6			
MacKinn, William	5	200					7	0	0			
MacKinn, Barn	5	4045	2				143	6	6			
Ditto	5	200	6				11	4	0			
Moore, Epaphraditus	2½	640	2				11	4	0			
Mayner, Joseph		100					1	15	0			
Malpas, John		200					3	10	0			
McCoone, John		678					12	0	0			
McRary, Robt. (in part)		500					5	19	0	*199	11	0
Marshall, Mathew		225					3	18	6			
Morris, John		300					5	5	0			
McFarlin, John		100					1	15	0			
McDowel, Charles		132					2	5	0			
McGee, Lawrence		516					9	7	0			
Myrick, Richard (in part)		540					3	18	9			
MacKlemore, Fortune		300					5	5	0			
Nobson, Francis		1800					31	17	0			
Newland, James		300					5	5	0			
Norvil, Elizabeth		80					0	10	6	69	6	9
Nicholson, George	5	840					29	8	0			
Norwood, William	2½	100					1	15	0			
Norwood, George		690					12	1	6			
Nahn, John		220					3	17	0			
Overstreet, Henry		70					1	4	6			
Oquinn, Pat. (in part)		300					3	0	0			
Parrott, Jacob		200					3	10	0			
Page, John (in part)		520					4	1	0			
Peck, William (in part)		500					3	10	0			
Parker, Thomas		400					7	0	0			
Paterson, Jane		250					4	7	6	73	14	6
Paget, William (in part)	2½	640	2				9	0	0			
Picket, William		500					8	15	0			
Paul, William (in part)		257					3	0	0			
Powers, John		620					10	17	0			
Pollock, George		1638	12				14	12	3			

*It should be £198 11s.

N^o 103

J^t Stephens

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Patent dated 20 Octob. 1823

Received 1001 / 280

E. J.

Pascagoula Public Library
Genealogy & Local History Dept.
Myrick Family

No. 163 RECEIVER'S OFFICE, 5th January 1822
(DUPLICATE.)
Received from *Wm Myrick* of *Perry County*
the sum of *One hundred & one dollar 48 1/2 Cents* being in
full for *1/2 of 40 quarter* section, No. *7*
township, No. *3* range, No. *100* containing *81 18 3/4* acres,
at the rate of one dollar and twenty-five cents per acre.
Cash, *101 48 1/2* }
Stock, " " }

Wm Crawford
Receiver.

No. 103.

LAND-OFFICE, at *St. Stephens Jan 7 1822*

It is hereby certified, That, in pursuance of Law,

Myrick of *Perry County*

on this day purchased of the Register of this Land-Office, the Lot or

E 1/2 South East 1/4 of Section, No. *7* of Township, No.

3 in Range, No. *10 West* containing *81 1/2*

Acres, at the rate of *one dollar and twenty five cents* per acre, amounting to

\$ *101.48 1/2* for which lot the said *Eli Myrick*

has made payment in full, as required by Law: *Now, therefore, be it*

~~known~~, That on presentation of this Certificate to the Commissioner of the

General Land-Office, the said

Eli Myrick

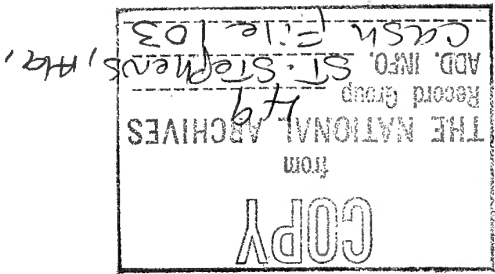
shall be entitled to receive a Patent for the Lot above described.

Wm. Byrd

Register of the Land-Office.

Myrick

155



Also See:

- 1. The Mississippi McCardles*
 - 2. Ulmer Family*
 - 3. Aaron Welborn 1796 & Lucy Stevenson*
- 1797-1878*